



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>





---

THE LIFE  
OF  
COLONEL JAMES GARDINER.

Who was Slain at  
*THE BATTLE OF PRESTONPANS,*  
SEPTEMBER 21. 1745.

---







SOME  
REMARKABLE PASSAGES  
IN  
THE LIFE  
OF THE HONOURABLE  
COLONEL JAMES GARDINER,

Who was Slain at  
*THE BATTLE OF PRESTONPANS,*  
SEPTEMBER 21. 1745.

WITH AN  
APPENDIX,  
RELATING TO  
*THE ANCIENT FAMILY*  
OF  
*THE MUNROES OF FOWLIS.*

BY P. DODDRIDGE, D. D.

---

—Justior alter  
Nec Pietate fuit, nec Bello major et Armis. VIRO.

---

L O N D O N :  
PRINTED FOR THE BOOKSELLERS.

1704.



20-1-1912

TO

DAVID GARDINER, Esq.

*CORNET IN SIR JOHN COPE'S REGIMENT  
OF DRAGOONS.*

DEAR SIR,

WHILE my heart is following you, with a truly paternal solicitude, through all the dangers of military life, in which you are thus early engaged, anxious for your safety amidst the instruments of death, and the far more dangerous allurements of vice, I feel a peculiar pleasure in being able at length, though after such long delays, to put into your hands the memoirs with which I now present you. They contain many particulars, which would have been worthy of your attentive notice, had they related to a person of the most distant nation or age: But they will, I doubt not, command your peculiar regard, as they are sacred to the memory of that excellent man, from whom you had the honour

to derive your birth, and by whose generous and affectionate care you have been laid under all the obligations which the best of fathers could confer on a most beloved son.

Here, Sir, you see a gentleman, who, with all the advantages of a liberal and religious education, added to every natural accomplishment that could render him most agreeable, entered, before he had attained the stature of a man, on those arduous and generous services to which you are devoted, and behaved in them with a gallantry and courage, which will always give a splendour to his name among the British soldiery, and render him an example to all officers of his rank. But, alas ! amidst all the intrepidity of the martial Hero, you see him vanquished by the blandishments of pleasure, and, in chace of it, plunging himself into follies and vices, for which no want of education or genius could have been a sufficient excuse. You behold him urging the ignoble and fatal

purfuit, unmoved by the terrors which death was continually darting around him, and the moft fignal deliverances by which providence again and again refcued him from thofe terrors, till at length he was reclaimed by an ever-memorable interpoftion of divine grace. Then you have the pleafure of feeing him become, in good earneft, a convert to Chriftianity, and, by fpeedy advances, growing up into one of its brighteft ornaments; his mind continually filled with the great ideas which the gofpel of our Redeemer fuggelts, and bringing the bleffed influence of its fublime principles into every relation of military and civil, of public and domeftic life. You trace him perfevering in a fteady and uniform courfe of goodnefs, through a long feries of honourable and prosperous years, the delight of all that were fo happy as to know him, and, in his fphere, the moft faithful guardian of his country; till at laft, worn out with honourable labours, and broken with infirmities which they had haftened upon him before the time,

you see him forgetting them at once, at the call of duty and providence; with all the generous ardour of his most vigorous days rushing on the enemies of religion and liberty, sustaining their shock with the most deliberate fortitude, when deserted by those that should have supported him, and cheerfully sacrificing the little remains of a mortal life in the triumphant views of a glorious immortality.

This, Sir, is the noble object I present to your view; and you will, I hope, fix your eye continually upon it, and will never allow yourself for one day to forget, that this illustrious man is *Colonel Gardiner*, your ever honoured father; who, having approved his *fidelity to the death*, and received *a crown of life*, seems as it were, by what you here read, to be calling out to you from amidst *the cloud of witnesses* with which you are surrounded, and urging you, by every generous, tender, filial sentiment, to mark the footsteps of his Christian race, and strenuously to maintain that combat, where the

victory is through divine grace certain, and the prize an eternal kingdom in the heavens.

The last number of the Appendix introduces a most worthy triumvirate of your father's friends, following him through the same heroic path, to an end like his ; and with pleasure pouring forth their lives in blood, for the rescue and preservation of their dearer country. And I trust, the eloquence of their examples will be prevalent with many, to emulate the many virtues for which they were conspicuous.

My hopes, Sir, that all these powerful motives will especially have their full efficacy on You, are greatly encouraged by the certainty which I have of your being well-acquainted with the evidence of Christianity in its full extent ; a criminal ignorance of which, in the midst of great advantages for learning them, leaves so many of our young people a prey to Deism, and so to vice and ruin, which



generally bring up its rear. My life would be a continual burthen to me, if I had not a conscioufness in the sight of God, that during the years in which the important trust of your education was committed to my care, I had laid before you the proofs both of natural and revealed religion, in what I assuredly esteem to be, with regard to the judgment, if they are carefully examined, an irresistible light ; and that I had endeavoured to attend them with those addresses which might be most likely to impress your heart. You have not, dear Sir, forgotten, and I am confident you can never entirely forget, the assiduity with which I have laboured to form your mind, not only to what might be ornamental to you in human life, but, above all, to a true taste of what is really excellent, and an early contempt of those vanities by which the generality of our youth, especially in your station, are debased, enervated, and undone. My private, as well as public addresses for this purpose, will, I know, be remembered by you, and the tears of tenderness

with which they have so often been accompanied : And may they be so remembered, that they who are most tenderly concerned, may be comforted under the loss of such an inestimable friend as Colonel Gardiner, by seeing that his character, in all its most amiable and resplendent parts, lives in you ; and that, how difficult soever it may be to act up to that height of expectation, with which the eyes of the world will be fixed on the son of such a father, you are, in the strength of divine grace, attempting it ; at least are following him with generous emulation and with daily solicitude, that the steps may be less unequal !

May the Lord God of your father, and I will add, of both your pious and honourable parents, animate your heart more and more with such views and sentiments as these ! May he guard your life amidst every scene of danger, to be a protection and blessing to those that are yet unborn ; and may he give you, in some far distant period of time, to resign *it by a gentler dissolution than the her*

from whom you sprung ; or, if unerring  
Wisdom appoint otherwise, to end it with  
equal glory !

I am,

Dear Sir,

Your ever faithful,

Affectionate Friend, and

Obliged humble Servant,

P. DODDRIDGE.

NORTHAMPTON, }  
July 1. 1747.

SOME  
REMARKABLE PASSAGES  
IN THE  
L I F E  
OF THE HONOURABLE  
COLONEL JAMES GARDINER.

---

§ 1. **W**HEN I promised the public some larger account of the life and character of this illustrious person than I could conveniently insert in my sermon on the sad occasion of his death, I was secure, that if providence continued my capacity of writing, I should not wholly disappoint the expectation: For I was furnished with a variety of particulars, which appeared to me worthy of general notice, in consequence of that intimate friendship with which he had honoured me during the six last years of his life; a friendship which led him to open his heart to me in repeated conversations, with an unbounded confidence,

(as he then assured me, beyond what he had with any other man living), so far as religious experiences were concerned; and I had also received several very valuable letters from him, during the time of our absence from each other, which contained most genuine and edifying traces of his Christian character. But I hoped farther to learn many valuable particulars from the papers of his own closet, and from his letters to other friends, as well as from what they more circumstantially knew concerning him: I therefore determined to delay the execution of my promise till I could enjoy these advantages, for performing it in the most satisfactory manner; nor have I, on the whole, reason to regret that determination.

§ 2. I shall not trouble the reader with all the causes which concurred to retard these expected assistances for almost a whole year; the chief of them were, the tedious languishing illness of his afflicted lady, through whose hands it was proper the papers should pass; together with the confusion into which the rebels had thrown them, when they ransacked his seat at Bankton, where most of them were deposited. But having now received such of them as have escaped their voracious hands, and could conveniently be collected and trans-

mitted, I fet myself with the greatest pleasure to perform what I esteem not merely a tribute of gratitude to the memory of my invaluable friend, (though never was the memory of any mortal man more precious and sacred to me), but out of duty to God, and to my fellow-creatures ; for I have a most cheerful hope, that the narrative I am now to write, will, under the divine blessing, be a means of spreading what of all things in the world every benevolent heart will most desire to spread, a warm and lively sense of religion.

§ 3. My own heart has been so much edified and animated by what I have read in the memoirs of persons who have been eminent for wisdom and piety, that I cannot but wish the treasure may be more and more increased : and I would hope the world may gather the like valuable fruits from the life I am now attempting ; not only as it will contain very singular circumstances, which may excite a general curiosity, but as it comes attended with some other particular advantages.

§ 4. The reader is here to survey a character of such eminent and various goodness, as might demand veneration, and inspire him with a desire to imitate it too, had it appeared in the obscurest rank ; but it will surely

command some peculiar regard, when viewed in so elevated and important a station, especially as it shone, not in ecclesiastical, but *military* life, where the temptations are so many, and the prevalency of the contrary character so great, that it may seem no inconsiderable praise and felicity to be free from dissolute vice, and to retain what in most other professions might be esteemed only a mediocrity of virtue. It may surely, with the highest justice, be expected, that the title and bravery of Colonel Gardiner will invite many of our officers and foldiers, to whom his name has been long honourable and dear, to peruse this account of him with some peculiar attention : In consequence of which, it may be a means of increasing the number and brightening the character of those who are already adorning their office, their country, and their religion ; and of reclaiming those who will see rather what they ought to be, than what they are. On the whole, to the gentlemen of the sword, I would particularly offer these memoirs, as theirs by so distinguished a title ; yet I am firmly persuaded there are none whose office is so sacred, or whose proficiency in the religious life is so advanced, but they may find something to demand their thankfulness, and to awaken their *emulation*.

§ 5. Colonel James Gardiner, of whom we write, was the son of Captain Patrick Gardiner, of the family of Torwood-head, by Mrs Mary Hodge, of the family of Gladsmuir. The captain, who was master of a handsome estate, served many years in the army of King William and Queen Anne, and died abroad with the British forces in Germany, soon after the battle of Hochstedt, through the fatigues he underwent in the duties of that celebrated campaign. He had a company in the regiment of foot once commanded by Colonel Hodge, his valiant brother-in-law, who was slain at the head of that regiment, (my memorial from Scotland says), at the battle of Steenkirk, which was fought in the year 1692.

§ 6. Mrs Gardiner, our Colonel's mother, was a lady of a very valuable character, but it pleased God to exercise her with very uncommon trials; for she not only lost her husband and her brother in the service of their country, as before related, but also her eldest son, Mr Robert Gardiner, on the day which completed the 16th year of his age, at the siege of Namur in 1695. But there is great reason to believe God blessed these various and heavy afflictions as the means of forming her to that eminent degree of piety, which will



render her memory honourable as long as it continues.

§ 7. Her second son, the worthy person of whom I am now to give a more particular account, was born at Carriden in Linlithgowshire, on the 10th of January, A. D. 1687-8, the memorable year of that glorious Revolution which he justly esteemed among the happiest of all events; so that, when he was slain in the defence of those liberties which God then, by so gracious a providence, rescued from utter destruction, i. e. on the 21st of September 1745, he was aged fifty-seven years, eight months, and eleven days.

§ 8. The annual return of his birth-day was observed by him, in the later and better years of his life, in a manner very different from what is commonly practised; for instead of making it a day of festivity, I am told, he rather distinguished it as a season of more than ordinary humiliation before God; both in commemoration of those mercies which he received in the first opening of life, and under an affectionate sense, as well as of his long alienation from the Great Author and support of his being, and of the many imperfections which he lamented in the best of his days and services.

§ 9. I have not met with many things remarkable concerning the early years of his life, only that his mother took care to instruct him with great tenderness and affection in the principles of true Christianity. He was also trained up in human literature at the school at Linlithgow, where he made a very considerable progress in the languages. I remember to have heard him quote some passages of the Latin classics very pertinently; though his employment in life, and the various turns which his mind took under different impulses in succeeding years, prevented him from cultivating such studies.

§ 10. The good effects of his mother's prudent and exemplary care were not so conspicuous as she wished and hoped in the younger part of her son's life; yet there is great reason to believe they were not entirely lost. As they were probably the occasion of many convictions, which in his younger years were overborne; so I doubt not, that when religious impressions took that strong hold of his heart, which they afterwards did, that stock of knowledge which had been so early laid up in his mind was found of considerable service. And I have heard them make the observation, as an encouragement to parents and other pious

friends, to do their duty, and to hope for those good consequences of it which may not immediately appear.

§ 11. Could his mother, or a very religious aunt, (of whose good instructions and exhortations I have often heard him speak with pleasure), have prevailed, he would not have thought of a military life; from which it is no wonder these ladies endeavoured to dissuade him, considering the mournful experience they had of the dangers attending it, and the dear relatives they had lost already by it. But it suited his taste; and the ardour of his spirit, animated by the persuasions of a friend, who greatly urged it\*, was not to be restrained. Nor will the reader wonder, that, thus excited and supported, it easily overbore their tender remonstrances, when he knows that this lively youth fought three duels before he attained to the stature of a man; in one of which, when he was about eight years old, he received, from a boy much older than himself a wound in his right cheek, the scar of which was always very apparent. The false sense of honour which instigated him to it might seem indeed something excusable, in these unripened

\* I suppose this to have been Brigadier General Rue, who had from his childhood a peculiar affection for him.

years, and considering the profession of his father, brother, and uncle; but I have often heard him mention this rashness with that regret which the reflection would naturally give to so wise and good a man in the maturity of life. And I have been informed, that after his remarkable conversion, he declined accepting a challenge, with this calm and truly great reply, which in a man of his experienced bravery was exceeding graceful: "I fear finishing, though you know I do not fear fighting."

§ 12. He served first as a Cadet, which must have been very early; and then at fourteen years old he bore an Ensign's commission in a Scotch regiment in the Dutch service; in which he continued till the year 1702, when (if my information be right) he received an Ensign's commission from Queen Anne, which he bore in the battle of Ramillies, being then in the nineteenth year of his age. In this ever memorable action, he received a wound in his mouth by a musket-ball, which hath often been reported to be the occasion of his conversion. That report was a mistaken one; but as some very remarkable circumstances attended this affair, which I have had the pleasure of hearing more than once from his

own mouth, I hope my reader will excuse me if I give him so uncommon a story at large.

§ 13. Our young officer was of a party in the Forlorn Hope, and was commanded on what seemed almost a desperate service, to dispossess the French of the church-yard at Ramillies, where a considerable number of them were posted to remarkable advantage. They succeeded much better than was expected; and it may well be supposed, that Mr Gardiner, who had before been in several encounters, and had the view of making his fortune to animate the natural intrepidity of his spirit, was glad of such an opportunity of signalizing himself. Accordingly he had planted his colours on an advanced ground; and while he was calling to his men, (probably in that horrid language which is so peculiar a disgrace to our soldiery, and so absurdly common in such articles of extreme danger), he received a shot into his mouth, which, without beating out any of his teeth, or touching the fore part of his tongue, went through his neck, and came out about an inch and an half on the left side of the vertebræ. Not feeling at first the pain of the stroke, he wondered what was become of the ball; and in the wildness of his surprise began to suspect he had swallowed it; but dropping soon

---

after, he traced the passage of it by his finger, when he could discover it no other way, which I mention as one circumstance among many which occur to make it probable that the greater part of those who fall in battle by these instruments of death feel very little anguish from the most mortal wounds.

§ 14. This accident happened about five or six in the evening, on the 23d day of May, in the year 1706; and the army pursuing its advantages against the French, without ever regarding the wounded, (which was, it seems, the Duke of Marlborough's constant method), our young officer lay all night in the field, agitated, as may well be supposed, with a great variety of thoughts. He assured me, that when he reflected upon the circumstances of his wound, that a ball should, as he then conceived it, go through his head without killing him, he thought God had preserved him by miracle; and therefore assuredly concluded that he should live, abandoned and desperate as his state then seemed to be. Yet, (which to me appeared very astonishing), he had little thoughts of humbling himself before God, and returning to him after the wanderings of a life so licentiously begun. But expecting to recover, his mind was taken up with contriv-

ances to secure his gold, of which he had a good deal about him ; and he had recourse to a very odd expedient, which proved successful. Expecting to be stripped, he first took out a handful of that clotted gore, of which he was frequently obliged to clear his mouth, or he would have been choaked ; and putting it in his left hand, he took out his money, (which I think was about 19 pistoles), and shutting his hand, and besmearing the back part of it with blood, he kept it in this position till the blood dried in such a manner that his hand could not easily fall open, though any sudden surprise should happen, in which he might lose the presence of mind which that concealment otherwise would have required.

§ 15. In the morning, the French, who were masters of the spot, though their forces were defeated at some distance, came to plunder the slain ; and seeing him to appearance almost expiring, one of them was just applying a sword to his breast, to destroy the little remainder of life, when, in the critical moment upon which all the extraordinary events of such a life as his afterwards proved, were suspended, a Cordelier, who attended the plunderers, interposed, taking him by his dress for a French-

man, and said, "Do not kill that poor child." Our young soldier heard all that passed, though he was not able to speak one word; and, opening his eyes, made a sign for something to drink. They gave him a sup of some spirituous liquor which happened to be at hand; by which, he said, he found a more sensible refreshment than he could remember from any thing he had tasted either before or since. Then signifying to the Friar to lean down his ear to his mouth, he employed the first efforts of his feeble breath in telling him, (what, alas! was a contrived falsehood), that he was nephew to the governor of Huy, a neutral town in the neighbourhood; and that, if he could take any method of conveying him thither, he did not doubt but his uncle would liberally reward him. He had indeed a friend at Huy, (who, I think, was governor, and, if I mistake not, had been acquainted with the Captain his father), from whom he expected a kind reception; but the relation was only pretended. On hearing this, they laid him on a sort of hand-barrow, and sent him by a file of musqueteers toward the place; but the men lost their way, and got into a wood towards the evening, in which they were obliged to continue all night. The poor patient's wound



being still undressed, it is not to be wondered that by this time it raged violently. The anguish of it engaged him earnestly to beg that they would either kill him outright, or leave him there to die, without the torture of any farther motion; and indeed they were obliged to rest for a considerable time, on account of their own weariness. Thus he spent the second night in the open air, without any thing more than a common bandage to staunch the blood. He hath often mentioned it as a most astonishing providence, that he did not bleed to death; which, under God, he ascribed to the remarkable coldness of these two nights.

§ 16. Judging it quite unsafe to attempt carrying him to Huy, from whence they were now several miles distant, his convoy took him early in the morning to a convent in the neighbourhood, where he was hospitably received, and treated with great kindness and tenderness. But the cure of his wound was committed to an ignorant barber-surgeon, who lived near the house; the best shift that could then be made, at a time when, it may easily be supposed, persons of ability in their profession had their hands full of employment. The tent which this artist applied, was almost like a peg driven into the wound; and gen-

tle men of skill and experience, when they came to hear of the manner in which he was treated, wondered how he could possibly survive such management. But, by the blessing of God, on these applications, rough as they were, he recovered in a few months. The Lady Abbess, who called him her son, treated him with the affection and care of a mother; and he always declared, that every thing which he saw within these walls was conducted with the strictest decency and decorum. He received a great many devout admonitions from the ladies there; and they would fain have persuaded him to acknowledge what they thought so miraculous a deliverance, by embracing the Catholic Faith, as they were pleased to call it. But they could not succeed; for though no religion lay near his heart, yet he had too much the spirit of a gentleman, lightly to change that form of religion which he wore (as it were) loose about him, as well as too much good sense to swallow those monstrous absurdities of popery which immediately presented themselves to him, unacquainted as he was with the niceties of the controversy.

§ 17. When his liberty was regained by an exchange of prisoners, and his health thoroughly established, he was far from rendering grate-

the Lord according to that wonderful display of divine mercy which he had experienced. I know very little of the particulars of those wild, thoughtless, and wretched years, which lay between the 19th and the 30th of his life; except it be, that he frequently experienced the divine goodness in renewed instances, particularly in preserving him in several hot military actions, in all which he never received so much as a wound after this, forward as he was in tempting danger; and yet, that all these years were spent in an entire alienation from God, and an eager pursuit of animal pleasure, as his supreme good. The series of criminal amours in which he was almost incessantly engaged during this time, must probably have afforded some remarkable adventures and occurrences; but the memory of them is perished. Nor do I think it unworthy notice here, that amidst all the intimacy of this friendship, and the many years of cheerful as well as serious converse which we spent together, I never remember to have heard him speak of any of these intrigues, otherwise than in the general with deep and solemn abhorrence. This I rather mention, as it seemed a most genuine proof of his unfeigned repentance; which, I think, there is great reason

to suspect, when people seem to take a pleasure in relating and describing scenes of vicious indulgence, which yet they profess to have disapproved and forsaken.

§ 18. Amidst all these pernicious wanderings from the paths of religion, virtue, and happiness, he approved himself so well in his military character, that he was made a lieutenant in that year, viz. 1706: and I am told, he was very quickly promoted to a cornet's commission in Lord Stair's regiment of Scotch Greys; and on the 31st of January 1714-15, was made captain-lieutenant in Colonel Ker's regiment of dragoons. He had the honour of being known to the Earl of Stair some time before, and was made his aid de camp; and when, upon his Lordship's being appointed ambassador from his late majesty to the court of France, he made so splendid an entrance into Paris, Captain Gardiner was his master of the horse; and I have been told, that a great deal of the care of that admirably well adjusted ceremony fell upon him; so that he gained great credit by the manner in which he conducted it. Under the benign influences of his Lordship's favour (which to the last day of his life he retained) a captain's commission was procured for him (dated July 22d, in the year

1715) in the regiment of dragoons, commanded by Colonel Stanhope, (now Earl of Harrington); and, in the year 1717, he was advanced to the majority of that regiment; in which office he continued till it was reduced on November 10th 1718, when he was put out of commission. But then his Majesty King George I. was so thoroughly apprised of his faithful and important services, that he gave him his sign manual, entitling him to the first majority that should become vacant in any regiment of horse or dragoons, which happened about five years after to be in Croft's regiment of dragoons, in which he received a commission, dated 1st June 1724; and on the 20th of July the same year he was made major of an older regiment, commanded by the Earl of Stair.

§ 19. As I am now speaking of so many of his military preferments, I will dispatch the account of them, by observing, that on the 24th January, 1729-30, he was advanced to the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel in the same regiment, long under the command of Lord Cadogan; with whose friendship this brave and vigilant officer was also honoured for many years. And he continued in this rank and regiment till the 19th of April, 1743, when

he received a Colonel's commission over a regiment of dragoons, lately commanded by Brigadier Bland; at the head of which he valiantly fell, in the defence of his sovereign and his country, about two years and a half after he received it.

§ 20. We will now return to that period of his life which passed at Paris, the scene of such remarkable and important events. He continued, (if I remember right), several years under the roof of the brave and generous Earl of Stair; to whom he endeavoured to approve himself by every instance of diligent and faithful service: And his Lordship gave no inconsiderable proof of the dependence which he had upon him, when, in the beginning of the year 1715, he entrusted him with the important dispatches relating to a discovery, which, by a series of admirable policy, he had made of a design which the French king was then forming for invading Great Britain, in favour of the pretender; in which the French apprehended they were so sure of success, that it seemed a point of friendship in one of the chief counsellors of that court, to dissuade a dependent of his from accepting some employment under his Britannic Majesty, when proposed by his envoy there; because, it was said, that

in less than six weeks there would be a revolution in favour of what they called the family of the Stuarts. The Captain dispatched his journey with the utmost speed; a variety of circumstances happily occurred to accelerate it; and they who remember how soon the regiments which that emergency required were raised and armed, will, I doubt not, esteem it a memorable instance, both of the most cordial zeal in the friends of the government, and of the gracious care of Divine Providence over the house of Hanover, and the British liberties, so incomparably connected with its interest.

§ 21. While Captain Gardiner was at London, in one of the journeys he made upon this occasion, he, with that frankness which was natural to him, and which in those days was not always under the most prudent restraint, ventured to predict, from what he knew of the bad state of the French king's health, that he would not live six weeks. This was made known by some spies who were at St James's, and came to be reported at the court of Versailles; for he received letters from some friends at Paris, advising him not to return thither, unless he could reconcile himself to a lodging in the Bastille. But he was soon free from

that apprehension ; for, if I mistake not, before half that time was accomplished, Lewis XIV. died †; and, it is generally thought, his death was hastened by a very accidental circumstance, which had some reference to the Captain's prophecy : For the last time he ever dined in public, which was a very little while after the report of it had been made there, he happened to discover our British envoy among the spectators. The penetration of this illustrious person was too great, and his attachment to the interest of his royal master too well known, not to render him very disagreeable to that crafty and tyrannical prince, whom God had so long suffered to be the disgrace of monarchy and the scourge of Europe. He at first appeared very languid, as indeed he was ; but on casting his eye upon the Earl of Stair, he affected to appear before him in a much better state of health than he really was ; and therefore, as if he had been awakened on a sudden from some deep reverie, immediately put himself into an erect posture, called up a laboured vivacity into his countenance, and eat much more heartily than was by any means adviseable, repeating it two or three times to a nobleman, (I think the duke of Bourbon), then in waiting, " Methinks I eat very well

† September 1. 1715.



“ for a man who is to die so soon †.” But this inroad upon that regularity of living which he had for some time observed, agreed so ill with him, that he never recovered this meal, but died in less than a fortnight. This gave occasion for some humorous people to say, that old Lewis, after all, was killed by a Briton. But if this story be true, (which I think there can be no room to doubt, as the Colonel, from whom I have often heard it, though absent, could scarce be misinformed), it might more properly be said that he fell by his own vanity; in which view I thought it so remarkable, as not to be unworthy a place in these memoirs.

~ § 22. The Captain quickly returned, and continued, with small interruptions, at Paris, at least till the year 1720, and how much longer I do not certainly know. The Earl's favour and generosity made him easy in his affairs, though he was (as has been observed above) part of the time out of commission, by breaking the regiment to which he belonged, of which before he was major. This was, in all probability, the gayest part of his life, and the most criminal. Whatever wise and good examples he might find in the family where

† Il me semble, que je ne mange pas mal pour un homme qui devoit mourir si tot.

he had the honour to reside, it is certain that the French court, during the regency of the Duke of Orleans, was one of the most dissolute under heaven. What, by a wretched abuse of language, have been called intrigues of love and gallantry, were so entirely to the Major's then degenerate taste, that, if not the whole business, at least the whole happiness of his life consisted in them; and he had now too much leisure for one who was so prone to abuse it. His fine constitution, than which perhaps there was hardly ever a better, gave him great opportunities of indulging himself in these excesses; and his good spirits enabled him to pursue his pleasures of every kind, in so alert and sprightly a manner, that multitudes envied him, and called him, by a dreadful kind of compliment, the happy rake.

§ 23. Yet still the checks of conscience, and some remaining principles of so good an education, would break in upon his most licentious hours; and I particularly remember, he told me, that when some of his dissolute companions were once congratulating him on his distinguished felicity, a dog happening at that time to come into the room, he could not forbear groaning inwardly, and saying to himself, "Oh that I were that dog!" Such was then

his happiness; and such perhaps is that of hundreds more, who bear themselves highest in the contempt of religion, and glory in that infamous servitude which they affect to call liberty. But these remonstrances of reason and conscience were in vain; and, in short, he carried things so far in this wretched part of his life, that I am well assured, some sober English gentlemen, who made no great pretences to religion, how agreeable soever he might have been to them on other accounts, rather declined than sought his company, as fearing they might have been ensnared and corrupted by it.

§ 24. Yet I cannot find, that in these most abandoned days he was fond of drinking. Indeed he never had any natural relish for that kind of intemperance, from which he used to think a manly pride might be sufficient to preserve persons of sense and spirit; as by it they give up every thing that distinguishes them from the meanest of their species, or indeed from animals the most below it; so that, if he ever fell into any excesses of this kind, it was merely out of complaisance to his company, and that he might not appear stiff and singular. His frank, obliging, and generous temper, procured him many friends; and these

principles which rendered him amiable to others, not being under the direction of true wisdom and piety, sometimes made him, in the ways of living he pursued, more uneasy to himself than he might perhaps have been if he could entirely have outgrown them; especially as he was never a sceptic in his principles, but still retained a secret apprehension, that natural and revealed religion, though he did not much care to think of either, were founded in truth. And with this conviction, his notorious violations of the most essential precepts of both could not but occasion some secret misgivings of heart. His continual neglect of the great Author of his being, of whose perfections he could not doubt, and to whom he knew himself to be under daily and perpetual obligations, gave him, in some moments of involuntary reflection, inexpressible remorse; and this, at times, wrought upon him to such a degree, that he resolved he would attempt to pay him some acknowledgments. Accordingly, for a few mornings he did it; repeating in retirement some passages out of the Psalms, and perhaps other scriptures, which he still retained in his memory; and owning, in a few strong words, the many mer-

cies and deliverances he had received, and the ill returns he had made for them.

§ 25. I find, among the other papers transmitted to me, the following verses, which I have heard him repeat, as what had impressed him a good deal in his unconverted state : and as I suppose they did something towards setting him on this effort towards devotion, and might probably furnish out a part of these orisons, I hope I need make no apology to my reader for inserting them, especially as I do not recollect that I have seen them any where else.

Attend my soul ! The early birds inspire  
My grov'ling thoughts with pure celestial fire :  
They from their temp'rate sleep awake, and pay  
Their thankful anthems for the new-born day.  
See how the tuneful lark is mounted high,  
And poet-like, salutes the eastern sky !  
He warbles thro' the fragrant air his lays,  
And seems the beauties of the morn to praise.  
But man, more void of gratitude, awakes,  
And gives no thanks for the sweet rest he takes ;  
Looks on the glorious sun's new kindled flame  
Without one thought of him from whom it came.  
The wretch unhallow'd does the day begin ;  
Shakes off his sleep, but shakes not off his sin.

§ 26. But these strains were too devout to continue long in a heart as yet quite un sancti-

fied ; for how readily soever he could repeat such acknowledgments of the divine power, presence, and goodness, and own his own follies and faults, he was stopt short by the remonstrances of his conscience, as to the flagrant absurdity of confessing sins he did not desire to forsake, and of pretending to praise God for his mercies, when he did not endeavour to live to his service, and to behave in such a manner as gratitude, if sincere, would plainly dictate. A model of devotion, where such sentiments made no part, his good sense could not digest ; and the use of such language before an heart-searching God, merely as an hypocritical form, while the sentiments of his soul were contrary to it, justly appeared to him such daring profaneness, that, irregular as the state of his mind was, the thought of it struck him with horror. He therefore determined to make no more attempts of this sort ; and was perhaps one of the first that deliberately laid aside prayer, from some sense of God's omniscience, and some natural principle of honour and conscience.

§. 27. These secret debates with himself, and ineffectual efforts, would sometimes return : but they were overborne again and again by the force of temptation ; and it is no wonder, that in consequence of them his heart grew

yet harder. Nor was it softened or awakened by some very memorable deliverances, which at this time he received. He was in extreme danger by a fall from his horse, as he was riding post, (I think, in the streets of Calais), when going down a hill, the horse threw him over his head, and pitched over him; so that, when he rose, the beast lay beyond him, and almost dead. Yet, though he received not the least harm, it made no serious impression on his mind. In his return from England in the packet boat, (if I remember right, but a few weeks after the former accident), a violent storm, that drove them up to Harwich, tossed them from thence for several hours in a dark night on the coast of Holland, and brought them into such extremity, that the captain of the vessel urged him to go to prayers immediately, if he ever intended to do it at all; for he concluded they would in a few minutes be at the bottom of the sea. In this circumstance he did pray, and that very fervently too; and it was very remarkable, that while he was crying to God for deliverance, the wind fell, and quickly after, they arrived at Calais. But the major was so little affected with what had befallen him, that when some of his gay friends, on hearing the story, rallied him upon the efficacy of his

prayers, he excused himself from the scandal of being thought much in earnest, by saying, "that it was midnight, and an hour when his good mother and aunt were asleep, or else he should have left that part of the business to them :". A speech which I should not have mentioned, but as it shews in so lively a view the wretched situation of his mind at that time, though his great deliverance from the power of darkness was then nearly approaching. He recounted these things to me with the greatest humility, as shewing how utterly unworthy he was of that miracle of divine grace by which he was quickly after brought to so true and so prevalent a sense of religion.

§ 28. And now I am come to that astonishing part of his story, the account of his conversion ; which I cannot enter upon without assuring the reader, that I have sometimes been tempted to suppress many circumstances of it ; not only as they may seem incredible to some, and enthusiastical to others, but as I am very sensible they are liable to great abuses ; which was the reason that he gave me for concealing the most extraordinary from many persons to whom he mentioned some of the rest. And I believe it was this, together with the desire of avoiding every thing that might look



like ostentation on this head; that prevented his leaving a written account of it; though I have often intreated him to do it; as I particularly remember I did in the very last letter I ever wrote him; and pleaded the possibility of his falling amidst those dangers to which I knew his valour might in such circumstances naturally expose him. I was not so happy as to receive any answer to this letter, which reached him but a few days before his death; nor can I certainly say, whether he had or had not complied with my request, as it is very possible a paper of that kind, if it were written, might be lost amidst the ravages which the rebels made when they plundered Bankton.

§ 29. The story, however, was so remarkable, that I had little reason to apprehend I should ever forget it; and yet, to guard against all contingencies of that kind, I wrote it down that very evening, as I heard it from his own mouth: And I have now before me the memoirs of that conversation, dated Aug. 14. 1739, which conclude with these words, (which I added, that, if we should both have died that night, the world might not have lost this edifying and affecting history, or have wanted any attestation of it I was capable of giving), “ N. B. I have written down this

“ account with all the exactness I am capable  
“ of, and could safely take an oath of it,  
“ as to the truth of every circumstance, to  
“ the best of my remembrance, as the Colonel  
“ related it to me a few hours ago.” I do not  
know that I had reviewed this paper since I  
wrote it, till I set myself thus publicly to re-  
cord this extraordinary fact; but I find it  
punctually to agree with what I have often  
related from my memory, which I charged  
carefully with so wonderful and important a  
fact. It is with all solemnity that I now de-  
liver it down to posterity, as in the sight and  
presence of God; and I chose deliberately to  
expose myself to those severe censures, which  
the haughty, but empty scorn of infidelity, or  
principles nearly approaching it, and effectual-  
ly doing its pernicious work, may very pro-  
bably dictate upon the occasion, rather than  
to smother a relation, which may, in the judg-  
ment of my conscience, be like to conduce so  
much to the glory of God, the honour of the  
gospel, and the good of mankind. One thing  
more I will only premise, that I hope none  
who have heard the Colonel himself speak  
something of this wonderful scene, will be  
surprised if they find some new circumstances  
here; because he assured me, at the time he

first gave me the whole narration, (which was in the very room in which I now write), that he had never imparted it so fully to any man living before. Yet, at the same time, he gave me full liberty to communicate it to whomsoever I should in my conscience judge it might be useful to do it, whether before or after his death. Accordingly, I did, while he was alive, recount almost every circumstance I am now going to write to several pious friends; referring them at the same time to the Colonel himself, whenever they might have an opportunity of seeing or writing to him, for a farther confirmation of what I told them, if they judged it requisite. They glorified God in him; and I humbly hope, many of my readers will also do it. They will soon perceive the reason of so much caution in my introduction to this story, for which therefore I shall make no further apology \*.

\* It is no small satisfaction to me, since I wrote this, to have received a letter from the Rev. Mr Spears, minister of the gospel at Burntisland, dated Jan. 14. 1746-7, in which he relates to me this whole story, as he had it from the Colonel's own mouth, about four years after he gave me the narration. There is not a single circumstance in which either of our narrations disagree; and every one of the particulars in mine, which seem most astonishing, are attested by this, and sometimes in stronger words; one only excepted, on which I shall add a short remark when I come to it. As this letter was written near Lady Frances Gardiner, at her desire, and attended with a postscript from

§ 30. This memorable event happened towards the middle of July 1719; but I cannot be exact as to the day. The Major had spent the evening (and, if I mistake not, it was the sabbath) in some gay company, and had an unhappy assignation with a married woman, of what rank or quality I did not particularly inquire, whom he was to attend exactly at twelve. The company broke up about eleven; and not judging it convenient to anticipate the time appointed, he went into his chamber to kill the tedious hour, perhaps with some amusing book, or some other way. But it very accidentally happened, that he took up a religious book, which his good mother or aunt had, without his knowledge, slipped into his portmantua. It was called, if I remember the title exactly, *The Christian Soldier, or Heaven taken by Storm*; and was written by Mr Thomas Watson. Guessing by the title of it that he should find some phrases of his own profession spiritualized in a manner which he thought might afford him some diversion, he resolved to dip into it; but he took no serious notice of any thing he read in it; And yet, while this book was in his hand, an

her own hand, this is, in effect, a sufficient attestation how agreeable it was to those accounts which she must have often heard the Colonel give of this matter.

impression was made upon his mind, (perhaps God only knows how), which drew after it a train of the most important and happy consequences.

§ 31. There is indeed a possibility, that while he was sitting in this attitude, and reading in this careless and profane manner, he might suddenly fall asleep, and only dream of what he apprehended he saw. But nothing can be more certain, than that, when he gave me this relation, he judged himself to have been as broad awake during the whole time as he ever was in any part of his life; and he mentioned it to me several times afterwards as what undoubtedly passed, not only in his imagination, but before his eyes \*.

§ 32. He thought he saw an unusual blaze of light fall upon the book while he was reading, which he at first imagined might happen

\* Mr Spears, in the letter mentioned above, where he introduces the Colonel telling his own story, has these words: All of a sudden, there was presented, in a very lively manner, to my view, or to my mind, a representation of my glorious Redeemer," &c. And this gentleman adds in a parenthesis, "It was so lively and striking, that he could not tell whether it was to his bodily eyes, or to those of his mind." This makes me think that what I had said to him on the phenomena of visions, apparitions, &c. (as being, when most real, supernatural impressions on the imaginations, rather than attended with any external object), had some influence upon him. Yet still it is evident he looked upon this as a vision, whether it were before the eyes, or in the mind, **and not as a dream.**

by some accident in the candle. But lifting up his eyes, he apprehended, to his extreme amazement, that there was before him, as it were suspended in the air, a visible representation of the Lord Jesus Christ upon the cross, surrounded on all sides with a glory; and was impressed, as if a voice, or something equivalent to a voice, had come to him, to this effect, (for he was not confident as to the very words), "Oh sinner! did I suffer this for thee, and are these thy returns?" But whether this were an audible voice, or only a strong impression on his mind equally striking, he did not seem very confident; though, to the best of my remembrance, he rather judged it to be the former. Struck with so amazing a phenomenon as this, there remained hardly any life in him; so that he sunk down in the arm-chair in which he sat, and continued, he knew not very exactly how long, insensible: (which was one circumstance that made me several times take the liberty to suggest that he might possibly be all this while asleep). But however that were, he quickly after opened his eyes, and saw nothing more than usual.

§ 33. It may easily be supposed he was in no condition to make any observation upon the time in which he had remained in an in-

sensible state ; nor did he, throughout all the remainder of the night, once recollect that criminal and detestable assignation which had before engrossed all his thoughts. He rose in a tumult of passions not to be conceived, and walked to and fro in his chamber, till he was ready to drop down, in unutterable astonishment and agony of heart, appearing to himself the vilest monster in the creation of God, who had all his lifetime been crucifying Christ afresh by his sins, and now saw, as he assuredly believed, by a miraculous vision, the horror of what he had done. With this was connected such a view both of the majesty and goodness of God, as caused him to lothe and abhor himself, and to repent as in dust and ashes. He immediately gave judgment against himself, that he was most justly worthy of eternal damnation. He was astonished that he had not been immediately struck dead in the midst of his wickedness ; and (which I think deserves particular remark) though he assuredly believed that he should e'er long be in hell, and settled it as a point with himself for several months, that the wisdom and justice of God did almost necessarily require that such an enormous sinner should be made an example of everlasting vengeance, and a spec-

tacle as such both to angels and men; so that he hardly durst presume to pray for pardon; yet what he then suffered was not so much from the fear of hell, though he concluded it would soon be his portion, as from a fear of that horrible ingratitude he had shewn to the God of his life, and to that blessed Redeemer who had been in so affecting a manner set forth as crucified before him.

§ 34. To this he refers in a letter, dated from Douglas, April 1. 1725, communicated to me by his Lady \*; but I know not to whom it was addressed. His words are these: "One  
" thing relating to my conversion, and a re-  
" markable instance of the goodness of God  
" to me, the chief of sinners, I do not remem-

\* N. B. Where I make any extracts, as from Colonel Gardiner's letters, they are either from originals, which I have in my own hands, or from copies which were transmitted to me from persons of undoubted credit, chiefly by the Right Honourable Lady Francis Gardiner, through the hands of the Rev. Mr Webster, one of the ministers of Edinburgh. This I the rather mention, because some letters have been brought to me as Colonel Gardiner's, concerning which I have not only been very dubious, but morally certain that they could not have been written by him. I have also heard of many who have been fond of assuring the world that they were well acquainted with him, and were near him when he fell, whose reports have been most inconsistent with each other, as well as contrary to that testimony relating to the circumstances of his death, which, on the whole, appeared to me beyond controversy the most natural and authentic; from whence therefore I shall take my account of that affecting scene.



“ber that I ever told to any other person. It  
“was this; that after the astonishing fight I  
“had of my blessed Lord, the terrible condi-  
“tion in which I was proceeded not so much  
“from the terrors of the law, as from a sense  
“of having been so ungrateful a monster to  
“Him whom I thought I saw pierced for my  
“transgressions.” I the rather insert these  
words, as they evidently attest the circumstance  
which may seem most amazing in this affair,  
and contain so express a declaration of his own  
apprehension concerning it.

§ 35. In this view, it may naturally be sup-  
posed that he passed the remainder of the night  
waking; and he could get but little rest in  
several that followed. His mind was conti-  
nually taken up in reflecting on the divine pu-  
rity and goodness; the grace which had been  
proposed to him in the gospel, and which he  
had rejected; the singular advantages he had  
enjoyed and abused; and the many favours of  
providence which he had received, particularly  
in rescuing him from so many imminent dan-  
gers of death, which he now saw must have  
been attended with such dreadful and hopeless  
destruction. The privileges of his education,  
which he had so much despised, now lay with  
an almost insupportable weight on his mind;

and the folly of that career of sinful pleasure, which he had so many years been running with desperate eagerness and unworthy delight, now filled him with indignation against himself, and against the great deceiver, by whom (to use his own phrase) he had been "so wretchedly and scandalously befooled." This he used often to express in the strongest terms, which I shall not repeat so particularly, as I can recollect some of them. But on the whole, it is certain, that by what passed before he left his chamber the next day, the whole frame and disposition of his soul was new-modelled and changed; so that he became, and continued to the last day of his exemplary and truly Christian life, the very reverse of what he had been before. A variety of particulars, which I am afterwards to mention, will illustrate this in the most convincing manner. But I cannot proceed to them, without pausing a while to adore so illustrious an instance of the power and freedom of divine grace, and intreating my reader seriously to reflect upon it, that his own heart may be suitably affected; for surely, if the truth of the fact be admitted in the lowest views in which it can be placed, (that is supposing the first impression to have passed in a dream), it must be allowed

to have been little, if any thing, less than miraculous. It cannot, in the course of nature, be imagined how such a dream should arise in a mind full of the most impure ideas and affections, and (as he himself often pleaded) more alienated from the thoughts of a crucified Saviour than from any other object that can be conceived; nor can we surely suppose it should, without a mighty energy of the divine power, be effectual to produce, not only some transient flow of passion, but so entire and so permanent a change in character and conduct.

§ 36. On the whole, therefore, I must beg leave to express my own sentiments of the matter, by repeating on this occasion what I wrote several years ago, in my eighth sermon on regeneration, in a passage dictated chiefly by the circumstantial knowledge which I had of this amazing story, and, methinks, sufficiently vindicated by it, if it stood entirely alone; which yet, I must take the liberty to say, it does not: For I hope the world will be particularly informed, that there is at least a second, that does very nearly approach it, whenever the established church of England shall lose one of its brightest living ornaments, and one of the most useful members which

that, or perhaps any other Christian communion, can boast: In the mean time, may his exemplary life be long continued, and his zealous ministry abundantly prospered! I beg my reader's pardon for this digression. The passage I referred to above is remarkably, though not equally, applicable to both the cases, as it stands in page 263 of the first edition, and page 160 of the second; under that head where I am shewing that God sometimes accomplishes the great work of which we speak by secret and immediate impressions on the mind. After preceding illustrations, there are the following words, on which the Colonel's conversion will throw the justest light: "Yea, I have known those of distinguished genius, polite manners, and great experience in human affairs, who, after having outgrown all the impressions of a religious education, after having been hardened, rather than subdued, by the most singular mercies, even various, repeated, and astonishing deliverances, which have appeared to themselves no less than miraculous; after having lived for years without God in the world, notoriously corrupt themselves, and labouring to the utmost to corrupt others, have been stopt on a sudden in the full career

"reer' of their sin, and have felt such rays of  
 "the divine presence, and of redeeming love,  
 "darting in upon their minds, almost like  
 "lightning from heaven, as have at once  
 "rouzed, overpowered, and transformed them;  
 "so that they have come out of their secret  
 "chamber with an irreconcilable enmity  
 "to those vices to which, when they en-  
 "tered them, they were the tamest and most  
 "abandoned slaves; and have appeared from  
 "that very hour the votaries, the patrons, the  
 "champions of religion; and after a course  
 "of the most resolute attachment to it, in  
 "spite of all the reasonings or the raileries,  
 "the importunities or the reproaches of its  
 "enemies, they have continued to this day  
 "some of its brightest ornaments: A change  
 "which I behold with equal wonder and de-  
 "light, and which, if a nation should join in  
 "deriding it, I would adore as the finger of  
 "God."

§ 37. The mind of Major Gardiner conti-  
 nued from this remarkable time till towards  
 the end of October, (that is, rather more than  
 three months, but especially the two first of  
 them), in as extraordinary a situation as one  
 can well imagine. He knew nothing of the  
 joys arising from a sense of pardon; but, on

the contrary, for the greater part of that time, and with very short intervals of hope toward the end of it, took it for granted, that he must, in all probability, quickly perish. Nevertheless, he had such a sense of the evil of sin, of the goodness of the Divine Being, and of the admirable tendency of the Christian revelation, that he resolved to spend the remainder of his life, while God continued him out of hell, in as rational and as useful a manner as he could : and to continue casting himself at the feet of divine mercy, every day, and often in a day, if peradventure there might be hope of pardon, of which all that he could say was, that he did not absolutely despair. He had at that time such a sense of the degeneracy of his own heart, that he hardly durst form any determinate resolution against sin, or pretend to engage himself by any vow in the presence of God ; but was continually crying to him, that he would deliver him from the bondage of corruption. He perceived in himself a most surprising alteration with regard to the dispositions of his heart ; so that, though he felt little of the delights of religious duties, he extremely desired opportunities of being engaged in them ; and those licentious pleasures, which had before been his heaven, were now

absolutely his aversion. And indeed, when I consider how habitual all those criminal indulgences were grown to him, and that he was now in the prime of life, and all this while in high health too, I cannot but be astonished to reflect upon it, that he should be so wonderfully sanctified in body, as well as soul and spirit, as that, for all the future years of his life, he, from that hour, should find so constant a disinclination to, and abhorrence of, those criminal sensualities to which he fancied he was before so invincibly impelled by his very constitution, that he was used strangely to think, and to say, that Omnipotence itself could not reform him, without destroying that body, and giving him another \*.

\* Mr. Spears expresses this wonderful circumstance in these remarkable words : " I was (said the Colonel to me), " effectually cured of all inclination to that sin I was so " strongly addicted to, that I thought nothing but shooting " me through the head could have cured me of it ; and all " desire and inclination to it was removed, as entirely as " if I had been a suckling child : nor did the temptation " return to this day." Mr Webster's words on the same " subject are these : One thing I have heard the Colonel " frequently say, that he was much addicted to impurity " before his acquaintance with religion ; but that, so soon " as he was enlightened from above, he felt the power of " the Holy Ghost changing his nature so wonderfully, " that his sanctification in this respect seemed more " remarkable than in any other." On which that worthy " person makes this very reasonable reflection : " So " thorough a change of such a polluted nature, evidenced " by the most unblemished walk and conversation for a " long course of years, demonstrates indeed the power of " the Highest, and leaves no room to doubt of its reality."

§ 38. Nor was he only delivered from that bondage of corruption, which had been habitual to him for many years, but felt in his breast so contrary a disposition, that he was grieved to see human nature, in those to whom he was almost entirely a stranger, prostituted to such low and contemptible pursuits. He therefore exerted his natural courage in a very new kind of combat; and became an open advocate for religion, in all its principles, so far as he was acquainted with them, and all its precepts, relating to sobriety, righteousness, and godliness. Yet he was very desirous and cautious, that he might not run into an extreme, and made it one of his first petitions to God, the very day after these amazing impressions had been wrought in his mind, that he might not be suffered to behave with such an affected strictness and preciseness, as would lead others about him into mistaken notions

Mr Spears says this happened in three days time: But from what I can recollect, all that the Colonel could mean by that expression, if he used it, (as I concluded he did), was, that he began to make the observation in the space of three days; whereas, during that time, his thoughts were so taken up with the wonderful views presented to his mind, that he did not immediately attend to it. If he had within the first three days any temptation to seek some ease from the anguish of his mind, in returning to former sensualities, it is a circumstance he did not mention to me; and by what I can recollect of the strain of his discourse, he intimated, if he did not express the contrary.



of religion, and expose it to reproach or suspicion, as if it were an unlovely or uncomfortable thing. For this reason, he endeavoured to appear as cheerful in conversation as he conscientiously could ; though, in spite of all his precautions, some traces of that deep inward sense which he had of his guilt and misery would at times appear. He made no secret of it, however, that his views were entirely changed, though he concealed the particular circumstances attending that change. He told his most intimate companions freely, that he had reflected on the course of life in which he had so long joined them, and found it to be folly and madness, unworthy a rational creature, and much more unworthy persons calling themselves Christians. And he set up his standard upon all occasions, against principles of infidelity and practices of vice, as determinately and as boldly as ever he displayed or planted his colours, when he bore them with so much honour in the field.

§ 39. I cannot forbear mentioning one struggle of this kind, which he described to me, with a large detail of circumstances, the first day of our acquaintance. There was at that time in Paris a certain lady, (whose name, then well known in the grand and the gay

world, I must beg leave to conceal), who had imbibed the principles of Deism, and valued herself much upon being an avowed advocate for them. The major, with his usual frankness, (though, I doubt not, with that politeness of manners which was so habitual to him, and which he retained throughout his whole life), answered her like a man who perfectly saw through the fallacy of her arguments, and was grieved to the heart for her delusion. On this she briskly challenged him to debate the matter at large, and to fix upon a day for that purpose, when he should dine with her attended with any clergyman he might choose, whether of the Protestant or Catholic communion. A sense of duty would not allow him to decline this challenge; and yet he had no sooner accepted it, but he was thrown into great perplexity and distress, lest being (as I remember he expressed it when he told me the story) only a Christian of six weeks old, he should prejudice so good a cause by his unskilful manner of defending it. However, he sought his refuge in earnest and repeated prayers to God, that he who can ordain strength, and perfect praise out of the mouth of babes and sucklings, would graciously enable him, on this occasion, to vindicate his truths in a

manner which might carry conviction along with it. He then endeavoured to marshal the arguments in his own mind as well as he could; and apprehending that he could not speak with so much freedom before a number of persons, especially before such whose province he might in that case seem to invade, if he had not devolved the principal part of the discourse upon them, he easily admitted the apology of a clergyman or two, to whom he mentioned the affair, and waited on the lady alone upon the day appointed. But his heart was so set upon the business, that he came earlier than he was expected, and time enough to have two hours discourse before dinner; nor did he at all decline having two young persons nearly related to the lady present during the conference.

§ 40. The major opened it, with a view of such arguments for the Christian religion as he had digested in his own mind, to prove that the apostles were not mistaken themselves, and that they could not have intended to impose upon us in the accounts they give of the grand facts they attest; with the truth of which facts that of the Christian religion is most apparently connected. And it was a great encouragement to him to find, that, un-

accustomed as he was to discourses of this nature, he had an unusual command both of thought and expression ; so that he recollected and uttered every thing as he could have wished. The lady heard with attention ; and though he paused between every branch of the argument, she did not interrupt the course of it till he told her he had finished his design, and waited for her reply. She then produced some of her objections, which he took up and canvassed in such a manner, that at length she burst out into tears, allowed the force of his arguments and replies, and appeared for some time after so deeply impressed with the conversation, that it was observed by several of her friends : And there is reason to believe, that the impression continued, at least so far as to prevent her from ever appearing under the character of an unbeliever or a sceptic.

§ 41. This is only one specimen among many of the battles he was almost daily called out to fight in the cause of religion and virtue ; with relation to which I find him expressing himself thus, in a letter to Mrs Gardiner, his good mother, dated from Paris, the 25th January following, - that is, 1719-20, in answer to one in which she had warned him to expect such trials : " I have, (says he), al-

“ ready met with them, and am obliged to  
“ fight, and to dispute every inch of ground :  
“ But all thanks and praise to the great Cap-  
“ tain of my salvation ; he fights for me ;  
“ and then it is no wonder that I come off  
“ more than conqueror.” By which last ex-  
pression I suppose he meant to insinuate, that  
he was strengthened and established, rather  
than overborne by this opposition. Yet it was  
not immediately that he gained such fortitude.  
He has often told me how much he felt in  
those days of the emphasis of those well-chosen,  
in which he ranks the trial of cruel mockings  
with scourgings, and bonds, and imprisonments.  
The continual raileries with which he was  
received in almost all companies where he had  
been most familiar before, did often distress  
him beyond measure ; so that he has several  
times declared, he would much rather have  
marched up to a battery of the enemy’s can-  
non, than have been obliged so continually as  
he was to face such artillery as this. But,  
like a brave soldier in the first action wherein  
he is engaged, he continued resolute, though  
shuddering at the terror of the assault ; and  
quickly overcame those impressions, which it is  
not perhaps in nature wholly to avoid. And  
therefore I find him, in the letter referred to

above, which was written about half a year after his conversion, "quite ashamed to think " of the uneasiness which these things once " gave him." In a word, he went on, as every resolute Christian by divine grace may do, till he turned ridicule and opposition into respect and veneration.

§ 42. But this sensible triumph over these difficulties was not till his Christian experience had been abundantly advanced, by the blessing of God on the sermons he heard, (particularly in the Swiss Chapel), and on the many hours which he spent in devout retirement, pouring out his whole soul before God in prayer. He began, within about two months after his first memorable change, to perceive some secret dawns of more cheerful hope, that vile as he saw himself to be, (and I believe no words can express how vile that was), he might nevertheless obtain mercy through a Redeemer. And at length, (if I remember right, about the end of October 1719), he found all the burthen of his mind taken off at once, by the powerful impression of that memorable scripture upon his mind, Rom. iii. 25, 26. *Whom God hath set forth for a propitiation, through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness in the remission of sins,—that he might be just, and*

*the justifier of him that believeth in Jesus.* He had used to imagine, that the justice of God required the damnation of so enormous a sinner as he saw himself to be: but now he was made deeply sensible, that the divine justice might be not only vindicated, but glorified in saving him by the blood of Jesus, even that blood which cleanseth us from all sin. Then did he see and feel the riches of redeeming love and grace, in such a manner, as not only engaged him with the utmost pleasure and confidence to venture his soul upon it; but even swallowed up (as it were) his whole heart in the returns of love, which from that blessed time became the genuine and delightful principle of his obedience, and animated him with an enlarged heart, to turn to the way of God's commandments. Thus, God was pleased (as he himself used to speak) in an hour to turn his captivity. All the terrors of his former state were changed into unutterable joy, which kept him almost continually waking for three nights together, and yet refreshed him as the noblest of cordials. His expressions, though naturally very strong, always seemed to be swallowed up, when he would describe the series of thought through which he now passed, under the rapturous experience of that

joy unspeakable, and full of glory, which then seemed to overflow his very soul; as indeed there was nothing he seemed to speak of with greater relish. And though the first ecstasies of it afterwards subsided into a more calm and composed delight, yet were the impressions so deep and so permanent, that he assured me, on the word of a Christian and a friend, wonderful as it might seem, that for about seven years after this, he enjoyed almost an heaven upon earth. His soul was so continually filled with a sense of the love of God in Christ, that it knew little interruption, but when necessary converse and the duties of his station called off his thoughts for a little time; and when they did so, as soon as he was alone, the torrent returned into its natural channel again; so that, from the minute of his awakening in the morning, his heart was rising to God, and triumphing in him; and these thoughts attended him through all the scenes of life, till he lay down on his bed again, and a short parenthesis of sleep (for it was but a very short one that he allowed himself) invigorated his animal powers for renewing them with greater intenseness and sensibility.

§ 43. I shall have an opportunity of illustrating this in the most convincing manner be-



low, by extracts from several letters which he wrote to intimate friends during this happy period of time ; letters which breathe a spirit of such sublime and fervent piety, as I have seldom met with any where else. In these circumstances, it is no wonder that he was greatly delighted with Dr Watts's imitation of the 126th psalm ; since it may be questioned whether there ever was a person to whom the following stanzas of it were more suitable.

When God reveal'd his gracious name,  
And chang'd my mournful state,  
My rapture seem'd a pleasing dream ;  
Thy grace appear'd so great.

The world beheld the glorious change,  
And did thine hand confess ;  
My tongue broke out in unknown strains,  
And sung surprising grace.

" Great is the work," my neighbours cry'd,  
And own'd the pow'r divine :  
" Great is the work," my heart reply'd ;  
" And be the glory thine."

The Lord can change the darkest skies,  
Can give us day for night ;  
Make floods of sacred sorrow rise  
To rivers of delight.

Let those that sow in sadness, wait  
*Till the fair harvest come :*

They shall confess their sheaves are great,  
And shout the blessings home.

§ 44. I have been so happy as to get the sight of five original letters, which he wrote to his mother about this time, which do, in a very lively manner, illustrate the surprising change made in the whole current of his thoughts and temper of his mind. Many of them were written in the most hasty manner, just as the courier who brought them was perhaps unexpectedly setting out; and they relate chiefly to affairs in which the public is not at all concerned: yet there is not one of them in which he has not inserted some warm and genuine sentiment of religion. And indeed, it is very remarkable, that though he was pleased to honour me with a great many letters, and I have seen several more which he wrote to others, some of them on journeys, where he could have but a few minutes at command, yet I cannot recollect, that ever I saw any one in which there was not some trace of piety. And the reverend Mr Webster, who was employed to review great numbers of them, that he might select such extracts as he should think proper to communicate to me, has made the same observation\*.

\* His words are these: "I have read over a vast number of the colonel's letters, and have not found any of

§ 45. The major, with great justice, tells the good lady his mother, " that when she saw him again, she would find the person indeed the same, but every thing else entirely changed." And she might easily have perceived it of herself, by the whole tenor of those letters, which every where breathe the unaffected spirit of a true Christian. They are taken up sometimes with giving advice and directions concerning some pious and charitable contributions; (one of which I remember amounted to ten guineas, though, as he was then out of commission, and had not formerly been very frugal, it cannot be supposed he had much to spare); sometimes in speaking of the pleasure with which he attended sermons, and expected sacramental opportunities; and at other times, in exhorting her, established as she was in religion, to labour after a yet more exemplary character and conduct, or in recommending her to the divine presence and blessing, as well as himself to her prayers. What satisfaction such letters as these must

" them, however short, and writ in the most passing manner, even when posting, but what is expressive of the most passionate breathings towards his God and Saviour. If the letter consists but of two sentences, religion is not forgotten, which doubtless deserves to be carefully remarked as the most uncontested evidence of a pious mind ever under the warmest impressions of divine things."

give to a lady of her distinguished piety, who had so long wept over this dear and amiable son as quite lost to God, and on the verge of final destruction, it is not for me to describe, or indeed to conceive. But hastily as these letters were written, only for private view, I will give a few specimens from them in his own words; which will serve to illustrate, as well as confirm, what I have hinted above.

§ 46. "I must take the liberty," says he in a letter dated on the first day of the new year, or, according to the old style, Dec. 21. 1719. "to intreat you, that you would receive no company on the Lord's day. I know you have a great many good acquaintance, with whose discourses one might be very well edified; but as you cannot keep out and let in whom you please, the best way, in my humble opinion, will be to see none." In another, of Jan 25. "I am happier than any any one can imagine, except I could put him exactly in the same situation with myself; which is what the world cannot give, and no man ever attained it, unless it were from above." In another, dated March 30. which was just before a sacrament, "To-morrow, if it please God, I shall be happy,

“ my soul being to be fed with the bread of  
“ life, which came down from heaven. I shall  
“ be mindful of you all there.” In another,  
of Jan. 29. he thus expresses that indifference  
for worldly possessions which he so remarkably  
carried through all the remainder of his life:  
“ I know the rich are only stewards for the  
“ poor, and must give an account of every  
“ penny; therefore the less I have, the more  
“ easy will it be to render a faithful account  
“ of it.” And, to add no more from these  
letters at present, in conclusion of one of them,  
he has these comprehensive and solemn words:  
“ Now that he who is the ease of the afflict-  
“ ed, the support of the weak, the wealth of  
“ the poor, the teacher of the ignorant, the  
“ anchor of the fearful, and the infinite re-  
“ ward of all faithful souls, may pour out  
“ upon you all his richest blessings, shall al-  
“ ways be the prayer of him who is entirely  
“ your’s, &c.

§ 47. To this account of his correspondence  
with his excellent mother, I should be glad to  
add a large view of another, to which she  
introduced him, with that revered and va-  
luable person, under whose pastoral care she  
was placed, I mean the justly celebrated Dr  
Edmund Calamy, to whom she could not but

early communicate the joyful news of her son's conversion. I am not so happy as to be possessed of the letters which passed between them, which I have reason to believe would make a curious and valuable collection : But I have had the pleasure of receiving, from my worthy and amiable friend, the Reverend Mr Edmund Calamy, one of the letters which the Doctor his father wrote to the Major on this wonderful occasion. I perceive by the contents of it, that it was the first ; and indeed it is dated as early as the third of August 1719, which must be but a few days after his own account, dated August 4th, N. S. could reach England. There is so much true religion and good sense in this paper, and the counsel it suggests may be so seasonable to other persons in circumstances which bear any resemblance to his, that I make no apology to my reader for inserting a large extract from it.

§ 48. " Dear Sir,—I conceive it will not  
" much surprise you to understand that your  
" good mother communicated to me your letter to her, dated August 4th, N. S. which  
" brought her the news you conceive would  
" be so acceptable to her. I who have often  
" been a witness to her concern for you on

“ a spiritual account, can attest with what  
“ joy this news was received by her, and im-  
“ parted to me as a special friend, who she  
“ knew would bear a part with her on such  
“ an occasion. And indeed, if, as our Sa-  
“ viour intimates, Luke xv. 7, 10. *there is*  
“ *in such cases joy in heaven, and among the*  
“ *angels of God*, it may well be supposed,  
“ that of a pious mother, who has spent so  
“ many prayers and tears upon you, and has  
“ as it were *travailed in birth with you again,*  
“ *till Christ was formed in you*, could not be  
“ small. You may believe me if I add, that  
“ I also, as a common friend of her's and  
“ your's, and which is much more, of the  
“ Prince of Light, whom you now declare you  
“ heartily fall in, with in opposition to that  
“ of the dark kingdom, could not but be ten-  
“ derly affected with an account of it under  
“ your own hand. My joy on this account  
“ was the greater, considering the importance  
“ of your capacity, interests, and prospects;  
“ which in such an age as this, may promise  
“ most happy consequences, on your heartily  
“ appearing on God's side, and embarking in  
“ the interest of our dear Redeemer. If I  
“ have hitherto at all remembered you at the  
“ throne of grace, at your good mother's de-

“ fire, (which you are pleased to take notice of with so much respect), I can assure  
“ I shall henceforth be led to do it with  
“ more concern and particularity, both by  
“ duty and inclination. And if I were capable of giving you any little assistance in  
“ the noble design you are engaging in, by  
“ corresponding with you by letter, while  
“ you are at such a distance, I should do it  
“ most cheerfully. And, perhaps, such a  
“ motion may not be altogether unacceptable: For I am inclinable to believe, that  
“ when some, whom you are obliged to converse with, observe your behaviour so different from what it formerly was, and banter you upon it as mad and fanciful, it may  
“ be some little relief to correspond with one  
“ who will take a pleasure in heartening and  
“ encouraging you. And when a great many things frequently offer, in which conscience may be concerned where duty may  
“ not always be plain, nor suitable persons to  
“ advise with at hand, it may be some satisfaction to you to correspond with one, with  
“ whom you may use a friendly freedom in  
“ all such matters, and on whose fidelity you  
“ may depend. You may therefore command me in any of these respects, and I



“ shall take a pleasure in serving you — One  
“ piece of advice I shall venture to give you,  
“ though your own good sense will make my  
“ enlarging upon it less needful; I mean,  
“ that you would, from your first setting out,  
“ carefully distinguish between the essentials  
“ of real religion, and those things which are  
“ commonly reckoned by its professors to be-  
“ long to it. The want of this distinction  
“ has had very unhappy consequences from  
“ one age to another, and perhaps in none more  
“ than the present. But your daily converse  
“ with your Bible, which you mention, may  
“ herein give you great assistance. I move  
“ also, that since infidelity so much abounds,  
“ you would, not only by close and serious  
“ consideration, endeavour to settle yourself  
“ well in the fundamental principles of reli-  
“ gion, but also that, as opportunity offers,  
“ you would converse with those books which  
“ treat most judiciously on the divine original  
“ of Christianity, such as Grotius, Abadie,  
“ Baxter, Bates, Du Pleffis, &c. which may  
“ establish you against the cavils that occur in  
“ almost all conversations, and furnish you  
“ with arguments, which, when properly of-  
“ fered, may be of use to make some impres-  
“ sions on others. But being too much

“ straitened to enlarge at present, I can only  
“ add, that if your hearty falling in with se-  
“ rious religion should prove any hindrance  
“ to your advancement in the world, (which  
“ I pray God it may not, unless such advance-  
“ ment would be a real snare to you,) I hope  
“ you will trust our Saviour’s word, that it  
“ shall be no disadvantage to you in the final  
“ issue: He has given you his word for it,  
“ Mat. xix. 29. upon which you may safe-  
“ ly depend; and I am satisfied, none that e-  
“ ver did so, at last repented of it. May you  
“ go on and prosper, and the God of all grace  
“ and peace be with you!”

§ 49. I think it very evident from the contents of this letter, that the major had not imparted to his mother the most singular circumstances attending his conversion: And, indeed, there was something so peculiar in them, that I do not wonder he was always cautious in speaking of them, and, especially, that he was at first much on the reserve. We may also naturally reflect, that there seems to have been something very providential in this letter, considering the debate in which our illustrious convert was so soon engaged: for it was written but about three weeks before his conference with the Lady above mentioned.

in the defence of Christianity ; or, at least, before the appointment of it. And as some of the books recommended by Dr Calamy, particularly Abadie and Du Plessis, were undoubtedly within his reach, (if our English advocates were not), this might, by the divine blessing, contribute considerably towards arming him for that combat, in which he came off with such happy success. And as in this instance, so in many others, they who will observe the coincidence and concurrence of things, may be engaged to adore the wise conduct of Providence in events which, when taken singly and by themselves, have nothing very remarkable in them.

§ 50. I think it was about this time that this resolute and exemplary Christian entered upon that methodical manner of living, which he pursued through so many succeeding years of life, and I believe, generally, so far as the broken state of his health would allow it in his latter days, to the very end of it. He used constantly to rise at four in the morning, and to spend his time till six, in the secret exercises of devotion, reading, meditation, and prayer ; in which last he contracted such a fervency of spirit, as I believe few men living ever obtained. This certainly tended very

much to strengthen that firm faith in God, and reverend animating sense of his presence, for which he was so eminently remarkable, and which carried him through the trials and services of life, with such steadiness, and with such activity ; for he indeed endured, and acted as always seeing him who is invisible. If at any time he was obliged to go out before six in the morning, he rose proportionably sooner ; so that when a journey or a march has required him to be on horseback by four, he would be at his devotions at farthest by two. He likewise secured time for retirement in an evening ; and that he might have it the more at command, and be the more fit to use it properly, as well as the better able to rise early the next morning, he generally went to bed about ten : And, during the time I was acquainted with him, he seldom eat any supper, but a mouthful of bread with one glass of wine. In consequence of this, as well as of his admirably good constitution, and the long habit he had formed, he required less sleep than most persons I have known : And I doubt not but his uncommon progress in piety was in a great measure owing to these resolute habits of self-denial.

§ 51. A life any thing like this, could not, to be sure, be entered upon, in the midst

of such company as he had been accustomed to keep, without great opposition; especially as he did not entirely withdraw himself from cheerful conversation; but, on the contrary, gave several hours every day to it, lest religion should be reproached, as having made him morose. He, however, early began a practice, which to the last day of his life he retained, of reproving vice and prophaneness; and was never afraid to debate the matter with any, under the consciousness of such superiority in the goodness of his cause.

§ 52. A remarkable instance of this happened, if I mistake not, about the middle of the year 1720, though I cannot be very exact as to the date of the story. It was, however, on his first return to make any considerable abode in England after this remarkable change. He had heard, on the other side of the water, that it was currently reported among his companions at home, that he was stark mad; a report at which no reader who knows the wisdom of the world in these matters will be much surprised, any more than himself. He concluded, therefore, that he should have many battles to fight, and was willing to dispatch the business as fast as he could. And therefore, being to spend a few days at the coun-

try house of a person of distinguished rank, with whom he had been very intimate, (whose name I do not remember that he told me, nor did I think proper to inquire after it), he begged the favour of him, that he would contrive matters so, that a day or two after he came down, several of their former gay companions might meet at his Lordship's table, that he might have an opportunity of making his apology to them, and acquainting them with the nature and reasons of his change. It was accordingly agreed to ; and a pretty large company met on the day appointed, with previous notice that Major Gardiner would be there. A good deal of raillery passed at dinner, to which the Major made very little answer. But when the cloth was taken away, and the servants retired, he begged their patience for a few minutes, and then plainly and seriously told them, what notions he entertained of virtue and religion, and on what considerations he had absolutely determined, that by the grace of God he would make it the care and business of life, whatever he might lose by it, and whatever censure and contempt he might incur. He well knew how improper it was in such company to relate the extraordinary manner in which he was awakened ;

which they would probably have interpreted to a demonstration of lunacy, against all the gravity and solidity of his discourse: But he contented himself with such a rational defence of a righteous, sober, and godly life, as he knew none of them could with any shadow of reason contest. He then challenged them to propose any thing they could urge, to prove that a life of irreligion and debauchery was preferable to the fear, love, and worship of the eternal God, and a conduct agreeable to the precepts of his gospel. And he failed not to bear his testimony from his own experience, (to one part of which many of them had been witnesses), that after having run the widest round of sensual pleasure, with all the advantages the best constitution and spirits could give him, he had never tasted any thing that deserved to be called happiness, till he had made religion his refuge and his delight. He testified calmly and boldly the habitual serenity and peace that he now felt in his breast, (for the most elevated delights he did not think fit to plead, lest they should be esteemed enthusiasm), and the composure and pleasure with which he looked forward to objects, which the gayest sinner must acknowledge to be equally unavoidable and dreadful.

§ 53. I know not what might be attempted by some of the company in answer to this ; but I well remember he told me, the master of the table, a person of a very frank and candid disposition, cut short the debate, and said, " Come, let us all call another cause : We " thought this man mad, and he is in good " earnest proving that we are so." On the whole, this well judged circumstance saved him a great deal of trouble. When his former acquaintance observed, that he was still conversable and innocently cheerful, and that he was immovable in his resolutions, they desisted from farther importunity. And he has assured me, that instead of losing any one valuable friend by this change in his character, he found himself much more esteemed and regarded by many who could not persuade themselves to imitate his example.

§ 54. I have not any memoirs of Colonel Gardiner's life, or of any other remarkable event befalling him in it, from the time of his return to England, till his marriage in the year 1726, except the extracts which have been sent me from some letters, which he wrote to his religious friends during this interval, and which I cannot pass by without a more particular notice. It may be recollected, that



in consequence of the reduction of that regiment, of which he was major, he was out of commission from Nov. 10th 1718, till June 1st 1724: And after he returned from Paris, I find all his letters during this period dated from London, where he continued in communion with the Christian society under the pastoral care of Doctor Calamy. As his good mother also belonged to the same, it is easy to imagine, it must be an unspeakable pleasure to her to have such frequent opportunities of conversing with such a son, of observing in his daily conduct and discourses the blessed effects of that change which divine grace had made in his heart, and of sitting down with him monthly at that sacred feast, where Christians so frequently enjoy the divinest entertainments which they expect on this side heaven. I the rather mention this ordinance, because, as this excellent lady had a very high esteem for it, so she had an opportunity of attending but the very Lord's day immediately preceding her death, which happened on Thursday Oct. 7. 1725, after her son had been removed from her almost a year. He had maintained her handsomely out of that very moderate income on which he subsisted since his regiment had been disbanded; and when she expressed her gratitude to him

for it, he assured her, (I think, in one of the last letters she ever received from him), “ that  
“ he esteemed it a great honour, that God put  
“ it into his power to make” what he called  
“ a very small acknowledgement of all her  
“ care for him, and especially of the many  
“ prayers she had offered on his account, which  
“ had already been remarkably answered, and  
“ the benefit of which he hoped ever to  
“ enjoy.”

§ 55. I apprehend that the Earl of Stairs’s regiment, to the majority of which he was promoted on the 20th of July 1724, was then quartered in Scotland; for all the letters in my hand, from that time to the 6th of February 1726, are dated from thence, and particularly from Douglas, Stranraer, Hamilton, and Ayr; but I have the pleasure to find, from comparing these with others of an earlier date from London and the neighbouring parts, that neither the detriment which he must suffer by being so long out of commission, nor the hurry of affairs while charged with it, could prevent or interrupt that intercourse with heaven, which was his daily feast, and his daily strength.

§ 56. These were most eminently the happy years of his life; for he had learned to esti-

mate his happiness, not by the increase of honour, or the possession of wealth, or by what was much dearer to his generous heart than either, the converse of the nearest and worthiest human friends, but by nearness to God, and by opportunities of humble converse with him, in the lively exercise of contemplation, praise, and prayer. Now, there was no period of his life in which he was more eminently favoured with these; nor do I find any of his letters so overflowing with transports of holy joy, as those which were dated during this time. There are indeed in some of them such very sublime passages, that I have been dubious whether I should communicate them to the public or not, lest I should administer matter of profane ridicule to some, who look upon all the elevations of devotion as contemptible enthusiasm. And it has also given me some apprehensions, lest it should discourage some pious Christians, who after having spent several years in the service of God, and in humble obedience to the precepts of his gospel, may not have attained to any such heights as these. But, on the whole, I cannot satisfy myself to suppress them, not only as I number some of them, considered in a devotional view, among the most extraordinary pieces of

the kind I have ever met with ; but as some of the most excellent and judicious persons I any where know, to whom I have read them, have assured me, that they felt their hearts in an unusual manner impressed, quickened, and edified by them.

§ 57. I will therefore draw back the veil, and shew my much honoured friend in his most secret recesses, that the world may see what those springs were from whence issued that clear, permanent, and living stream of wisdom, piety, and virtue, which so apparently ran through all that part of his life which was open to public observation. It is not to be imagined, that letters written in the intimacy of Christian friendship, some of them with the most apparent marks of haste, and amidst a variety of important public cares, should be adorned with any studied elegance of expression, about which the greatness of his soul would not allow him to be at any time very solicitous ; for he generally (so far as I could observe) wrote as fast as his pen could move, which, happily both for him and his many friends, was very freely. Yet here the grandeur of his subject has sometimes clothed his ideas with a language more elevated, than is ordinarily to be expected in an epistolary cor-

respondence. The proud scorers, who may deride sentiments and enjoyments like those which this truly great man so experimentally and pathetically describes, I pity from my heart; and grieve to think how unfit they must be for the hallelujahs of heaven, who pour contempt upon the nearest approaches to them: Nor shall I think it any misfortune to share with so excellent a person in their profane derision. It will be infinitely more than an equivalent for all that such ignorance and petulancy can think and say, if I may convince some who are as yet strangers to religion, how real, and how noble its delight are; if I may engage my pious readers to glorify God for so illustrious an instance of his grace; and finally, if I may quicken them, and above all may rouse my own too indulgent spirit to follow with less unequal steps an example, to the sublimity of which I fear few of us shall after all be able fully to attain. And that we may not be too much discouraged under the deficiency, let it be recollected, that few have the advantage of a temper naturally so warm: few have an equal command of retirement; and perhaps hardly any one, who thinks himself most indebted to the riches and freedom of divine grace, can trace interpositions of it in all respects equally astonishing.

§ 58. The first of these extraordinary letters which have fallen into my hand is dated near three years after his conversion, and addressed to a lady of quality. I believe it is the first the Major ever wrote so immediately on the subject of his religious consolations and converse with God in devout retirement. For I well remember, that he once told me, he was so much afraid that something of spiritual pride should mingle itself with the relation of such kind of experiences, that he concealed them a long time: But observing with how much freedom the sacred writers open all the most secret recesses of their hearts, especially in the Psalms, his conscience began to be burthened, under an apprehension, that, for the honour of God, and in order to engage the concurrent praises of some of his people, he ought to disclose them. On this he set himself to reflect, who among all his numerous acquaintance seemed at once the most experienced Christian he knew, (to whom therefore such things as he had to communicate might appear solid and credible), and who the humblest. He quickly thought of the Lady Marchioness of Douglas in this view; and the reader may well imagine, that it struck my mind very strongly, to think that now, more

than 24 years after it was written, Providence should bring to my hands, (as it has done within these few days), what I assuredly believe to be a genuine copy of that very letter, which I had not the least reason to expect I should ever have seen, when I learned from his own mouth, amidst the freedom of an accidental conversation, the occasion and circumstances of it.

§ 59. It is dated from London, July 21. 1722; and the very first lines of it relate to a remarkable circumstance, which, from others of his letters, I find has happened several times. I mean, that when he had received from any of his Christian friends a few lines which particularly affected his heart, he could not stay till the stated return of his devotional hour, but immediately retired to pray for them, and to give vent to those religious emotions of mind which such a correspondence raised. How invaluable was such a friend! and how great reason have those of us who once possessed a large share in his heart, and in those retired and sacred moments, to bless God for so singular a felicity; and to comfort ourselves in a pleasing hope, that we may yet reap future blessings, as the harvest of those petitions which he can no more repeat.

§ 60. His words are these : " I was so happy as to receive your's just as I arrived ; and " I had no sooner read it, but I shut my door, " and sought him whom my soul loveth. I " sought him, and found him ; and would " not let him go till he had blessed us all. It " is impossible to find words to express what " I obtained ; but I suppose it was something " like that which the disciples got, as they " were going to Emmaus, when they said, " Did not our hearts burn within us ? &c. or " rather like what Paul felt, when he could " not tell whether he was in the body or out " of it." He then mentions his dread of spiritual pride, from which he earnestly prays that God may deliver and preserve him. " This," says he, " would have hindered me " from communicating these things, if I had " not such an example before me as the man " after God's own heart, saying, I will declare what God hath done for my soul ; and " elsewhere, The humble shall hear thereof, " and be glad : Now I am well satisfied that " your ladyship is of that number." He then adds, " I had no sooner finished this exercise," that is, of prayer above mentioned, " but I " sat down to admire the goodness of my God, " that he would vouchsafe to influence, by his



“ free Spirit, so undeserving a wretch as I, and  
 “ to make me thus to mount up with eagles  
 “ wings. And here I was lost again, and got  
 “ into an ocean, where I could find neither  
 “ bound nor bottom ; but was obliged to cry  
 “ out with the apostle, ‘ O the breadth, the  
 “ length, the depth, the height, of the love  
 “ of Christ, which passeth knowledge !’ But  
 “ if I give way to this strain, I shall never  
 “ have done. That the God of hope may fill  
 “ you with all joy and peace in believing that  
 “ you may abound in hope through the power  
 “ of the Holy Ghost, shall always be the  
 “ prayer of him, who is, with the greatest  
 “ sincerity and respect, your Ladyship’s, &c ”

§ 61. Another passage to the same purpose, I  
 find in a memorandum, which he seems to have  
 written for his own use, dated, Monday March  
 11, which I perceive, from many concurrent  
 circumstances, must have been in the year  
 1722-3. “ This day,” says he, “ having been  
 “ to visit Mrs G. at Hamstead, I came home  
 “ about two, and read a sermon on these  
 “ words, Pf l. cxxx. 4. *But there is forgiveness*  
 “ *with thee, that thou mayest be feared ;* about  
 “ the latter end of which there is a description  
 “ of the miserable condition of those that are  
 “ flighters of pardoning grace. From a sense of  
 “ *the great obligations I lay under to the Al-*

“ mighty God, who hath made me to differ  
“ from such, from what I was, and from the  
“ rest of my companions, I kneeled down to  
“ praise his holy name ; and I know not that in  
“ my lifetime I ever lay lower in the dust, ne-  
“ ver having had a fuller view of my own un-  
“ worthiness. I never pleaded more strongly  
“ the merits and intercession of him who I know  
“ is worthy ; never vowed more sincerely to be  
“ the Lord’s, and to accept of Christ as he is  
“ offered in the gospel, as my king, priest, and  
“ prophet ; never had so strong a desire to de-  
“ part, that I might sin no more ; but—‘ my  
“ grace is sufficient’—curbed that desire. I  
“ never pleaded with greater fervency for the  
“ Comforter, which, our blessed Lord hath pro-  
“ mised, shall abide with us for ever. For all  
“ which I desire to ascribe glory, &c. to Him  
“ that sitteth on the throne, and to the Lamb.”

§ 62. There are several others of his papers which speak much the same language ; which, had he kept a diary, would, (I doubt not), have filled many sheets. I believe my devout readers would not soon be weary of reading extracts of this kind. But that I may not exceed in this part of my narrative, I shall mention only two more, each of them dated some years after ; that is, one from Douglas, April 1. 1725 ; and the other from Stranraer, 25th May following.

§ 63. The former of these relates to the frame of his spirit on a journey; on the mention of which I cannot but recollect how often I have heard him say, that some of the most delightful days of his life were days in which he travelled alone, (that is, with only a servant at a distance); when he could, especially in roads not much frequented, indulge himself in the pleasures of prayer and praise; in the exercise of which last he was greatly assisted by several psalms and hymns, which he had treasured up in his memory, and which he used not only to repeat aloud, but sometimes to sing. In reference to this, I remember the following passage, in a letter which he wrote to me many years after, when, on mentioning my ever dear and honoured friend the Rev. Dr Watts, he says, "How often, in singing some of his  
 " psalms, hymns, or lyrics, on horseback, and  
 " elsewhere, has the evil spirit been made to  
 " flee,

" Whene'er my heart in tune is found,

" Like David's harp of solemn sound!"

§ 64. Such was the first of April above mentioned, in the evening of which he writes thus to an intimate friend: "What would I  
 " have given this day upon the road, for paper,  
 " pen, and ink, when the Spirit of the Most  
 " High rested upon me! O for the pen of a

“ ready writer, and the tongue of an angel, to  
“ declare what God hath done this day for  
“ my soul ! But in short, it is in vain to at-  
“ tempt it : All that I am able to say, is only  
“ this, that my soul has been for some hours  
“ joining with the blessed spirits above, in giv-  
“ ing glory, and honour, and praise, unto Him  
“ that sitteth upon the throne, and to the Lamb,  
“ for ever and ever. My praises began from  
“ a renewed view of him whom I saw pierc-  
“ ed for my transgressions. I summoned the  
“ whole hierarchy of heaven to join with me ;  
“ and I am persuaded they all echoed back  
“ praise to the Most High. Yea, one would  
“ have thought, the very larks joined me  
“ with emulation. Sure then I need not make  
“ use of many words, to persuade you that  
“ are his saints, to join me in blessing and  
“ praising his holy name.” He concludes,  
“ May the blessing of the God of Jacob rest  
“ upon you all ! Adieu. Written in great  
“ haste, late, and weary.”

§ 65. Scarce can I here refrain from break-  
ing out into more copious reflections on the  
exquisite pleasures of true religion, when risen  
to such eminent degrees, which can thus feast  
the soul in its solitude, and refresh it on jour-  
nies ; and bring down so much of heaven to  
earth as this delightful letter expresses. But the

remark is so obvious, that I will not enlarge upon it ; but to proceed to the other letter above mentioned, which was written the next month, on the Thursday after a sacrament day.

§ 66. He mentions the pleasure with which he had attended a preparation sermon the Saturday before ; and then he adds, “ I took a  
“ walk upon the mountains that are over a  
“ gainst Ireland ; and I persuade myself, that  
“ were I capable of giving you a description  
“ of what passed there, you would agree that  
“ I had much better reason to remember my  
“ God from the hills of Port Patrick, than  
“ David from the land of Jordan, and of the  
“ Hermonites from the hill Mizar.” I suppose he means in reference to the clearer discoveries of the gospel with which we are favoured. “ In short,” says he immediately afterwards, in that scripture phrase which was become so familiar to him, “ I wrestled some hours  
“ with the Angel of the covenant, and made  
“ supplications to him with floods of tears and  
“ cries,—until I had almost expired : But he  
“ strengthened me so, that like Jacob, I had  
“ power with God, and prevailed.” This,” adds he, “ is but a very faint description : You  
“ will be more able to judge of it by what you  
“ have felt yourself upon the like occasions.  
“ *After such preparatory work, I need not tell*

“ you how blessed the solemn ordinance of the  
“ Lord’s supper proved to me ; I hope it was so  
“ to many. You may believe, I should have  
“ been exceeding glad, if my gracious Lord  
“ had ordered it so, that I might have made  
“ you a visit, as I proposed : But I am now  
“ glad it was ordered otherwise, since he hath  
“ caused so much of his goodness to pass be-  
“ fore me. Were I to give you an account of  
“ the many favours my God hath loaded  
“ me with, since I parted from you, I must  
“ have taken up many days in nothing  
“ but writing. I hope you will join with me  
“ in praises for all the goodness he has shewn  
“ to your unworthy brother in the Lord.”

§ 67. Such were the ardours and elevations of his soul : But while I record these memorials of them, I am very sensible there are many who will be inclined to censure them, as the flights of enthusiasm ; for which reason I must beg leave to add a remark or two on the occasion, which will be illustrated by several other extracts, which I shall introduce into the sequel of these memoirs. The one is, that he never pretends, in any of the passages cited above, or elsewhere, to have received any immediate revelations from God, which should raise him above the ordinary methods of instruction, or *discover* any thing to him, whether of doctrines

or facts. No man was farther from pretending to predict future events, except it were from the moral prognostications of causes naturally tending to produce them; in tracing of which he had indeed an admirable sagacity, as I have seen in some very remarkable instances. Neither was he at all inclinable to govern himself by secret impulses upon his mind, leading him to things for which he could assign no reason but the impulse itself. Had he ventured, in a presumption on such secret agitations of mind, to teach or to do any thing not warranted by the dictates of sound sense, and the word of God, I should readily have acknowledged him an enthusiast, unless he could have produced some other evidence than his own persuasion to have supported the authority of them. But these ardent expressions, which some may call enthusiasm, seem only to evidence a heart deeply affected with a sense of the divine presence and perfections, and of that love which passeth knowledge; especially as manifested in our redemption by the son of God, which did indeed inflame his whole soul. And he thought he might reasonably ascribe the strong impressions, to which men are generally such strangers, and of which he had long been entirely destitute, to the agency or influence of the *Spirit of God* upon his heart; and that in pro-

portion to the degree in which he felt them, he might properly say, God was present with him, and he conversed with God \*. Now, when we consider the scriptural phrases of walking with God, of having communion with the Father and his Son Jesus Christ, of Christ's coming to them that open the door of their hearts to him, and supping with them, of God's shedding abroad his love in the heart by his Spirit, of his coming with Jesus Christ and making his abode with any man that loves him, of his melting him that worketh righteousness, of his making us glad by the light of his countenance, and a variety of other equi-

\* The ingenious and pious Mr Grove (who I think was as little suspected of running into enthusiastical extremes as most divines I could name,) has a noble passage to this purpose in the sixth volume of his posthumous works, p. 40, 41. which respect to the memory of both these excellent persons, inclines me to insert here. "How often are good thoughts suggested," (viz. to the pure in heart), "heavenly affections kindled and inflamed! How often is the Christian prompted to holy actions, drawn to his duty, restored, quickened, persuaded, in such a manner, that he would be unjust to the Spirit of God to question his agency in the whole? Yes, Oh my soul, there is a Supreme Being, who governs the world, and is present with it, who takes up his more special habitation in good men, and is nigh to all who call upon him, to sanctify and assist them! Hast thou not felt him, oh my soul, like another soul, actuating thy faculties, exalting thy faculties, exalting thy views, purifying thy passions, exciting thy graces, and begetting in thee an abhorrence of sin, and a love of holiness? And is not all this an argument of his presence, as truly as if thou didst see him?"



valent expressions; I believe we shall see reason to judge much more favourably of such expressions as those now in question, than persons who are themselves strangers to elevated devotion, and perhaps converse but little with their bible, are inclined to do; especially if they have, as many such persons have, a temper that inclines them to cavil and find fault. And I must farther observe, that amidst all those freedoms, with which this eminent Christian opens his devout heart to the most intimate of his friends, he still speaks with profound awe and reverence of his heavenly father, and his favour, and maintains (after the example of the sacred writers themselves,) a kind of dignity in his expressions, suitable to such a subject; without any of that fond familiarity of language, and degrading meanness of phrase, by which it is, especially of late, grown fashionable among some, (who nevertheless I believe mean well), to express their love and their humility.

§ 68. On the whole, if habitual love to God, firm faith in the Lord Jesus Christ, a steady dependence on the divine promises, a full persuasion of the wisdom and goodness of all the dispensations of providence, a high esteem for the blessings of the heavenly world, *and a sincere contempt for the vanities of this,*

can properly be called enthusiasm ; then was Colonel Gardiner indeed one of the greatest enthusiasts our age has produced ; and in proportion to the degree in which he was so, I must esteem him one of the wisest and happiest of mankind ; nor do I fear to tell the world, that it is the design of my writing these memoirs, and of every thing else that I undertake in life, to spread this glorious and blessed enthusiasm ; which I know to be the anticipation of heaven, as well as the most certain way to it.

§ 69. But lest any should possibly imagine, that allowing the experiences which have been described above, to have been ever so solid and important, yet there may be some appearance of boasting in so free a communication of them ; I must add to what I have hinted in reference to this above, that I find in many of the papers before me very genuine expressions of the deepest humility and self-abasement ; which indeed such holy converse with God in prayer and praise does, above all things in the world, tend to inspire and promote. Thus, in one of his letters, he says, " I am but as a beast before him." In another, he calls himself " a miserable hell-deserving sinner : " And in another, he cries out, " Oh, how good a master do I serve ! but alas, " how ungrateful am I ! What can be so allo-

“ nishing as the love of Christ to us, unless it  
 “ be the coldness of our sinful hearts towards  
 “ such a Saviour ?” With many other clauses  
 of the like nature, which I shall not set my-  
 self more particularly to trace through the va-  
 riety of letters in which they occur.

§ 70. It is a farther instance of this unfeign-  
 ed humility, that when, (as his lady, with her  
 usual propriety of language, expresses it, in one  
 of her letters to me concerning him), “ these  
 “ divine joys and consolations were not his  
 “ daily allowance,” he, with equal freedom, in  
 the confidence of Christian friendship, acknow-  
 ledges and laments it. Thus, in the first letter  
 I had the honour of receiving from him, dated  
 from Leicester, July 9. 1739, when he had been  
 mentioning the blessing with which it had pleas-  
 ed God to attend my last address to him, and  
 the influence it had upon his mind, he adds,  
 “ Much do I stand in need of every help, to  
 “ awaken me out of that spiritual deadness,  
 “ which seizes me so often. Once indeed it  
 “ was quite otherwise with me, and that for  
 “ many years :

“ Firm was my health, my day was bright,  
 “ And I presum’d ’twould ne’er be night :  
 “ Fondly I said within my heart,  
 “ Pleasure and peace shall ne’er depart,

“ But I forgot : Thine arm was strong,  
“ Which made my mountain stand so long :  
“ Soon as thy face began to hide,  
“ My health was gone, my comforts died.

“ And here,” adds he,” lies my sin, and my  
“ folly.

§ 71. I mention this, that the whole matter may be seen just as it was, and that other Christians may not be discouraged, if they feel some abatement of that fervour, and of those holy joys, which they may have experienced during some of the first months or years of their spiritual life. But with relation to the Colonel, I have great reason to believe that these which he laments, as his days of spiritual deadness were not unanimated ; and, that quickly after the date of this letter, and especially nearer the close of his life, he had farther revivings, as the joyful anticipation of those better things in reserve, which were then nearly approaching. And thus Mr Spears, in the letter I mentioned above, tells us he related the matter to him ; (for he studies as much as possible to retain the Colonel’s own words) : “ However,” says he, “ after that happy period of sensible communion, though  
“ my joys and enlargements were not so overflowing and sensible, yet I have had habitual  
“ real communion with God from that day to

“ this ;” the latter end of the year 1733 ; “ and  
 “ I know myself, and all that know me see,  
 “ that through the grace of God, to which I  
 “ ascribe all, my conversation has been be-  
 “ coming the gospel ; and let me die, when-  
 “ ever it shall please God, or wherever it  
 “ shall be, I am sure I shall go to the man-  
 “ sions of eternal glory, &c.” And this is  
 perfectly agreeable to the manner in which he  
 used to speak to me on this head, which we  
 have talked over frequently and largely.

§ 72. In this connection, I hope my reader  
 will forgive my inserting a little story which  
 I received from a very worthy minister in  
 Scotland, and which I shall give in his own  
 words : “ In this period,” meaning that which  
 followed the first seven years after his conver-  
 sion, “ when his complaint of comparative  
 “ deadness and languor in religion began, he  
 “ had a dream, which, though he had no turn  
 “ at all for taking notice of dreams, yet made  
 “ a very strong impression upon his mind.  
 “ He imagined that he saw his blessed Re-  
 “ deemer on earth, and that he was following  
 “ him through a large field, following him  
 “ whom his soul loved, but much troubled,  
 “ because he thought his blessed Lord did not  
 “ speak to him ; till he came up to a gate  
 “ of a burying place, when, turning about, he

“ smiled upon him in such a manner as filled  
“ his soul with the most ravishing joy; and,  
“ on after reflection, animated his faith in be-  
“ lieving that whatever storms and darkness  
“ he might meet with in the way at the hour  
“ of death, his glorious Redeemer would lift  
“ up upon him the light of his life-giving  
“ countenance.” My correspondent adds a  
circumstance, for which he makes some a-  
pology, as what may seem whimsical, and  
yet made some impression on himself; “ that  
“ there was a remarkable resemblance in the  
“ field in which this brave man met death,  
“ and that he had represented to him in the  
“ dream.” I did not fully understand this at  
first; but a passage in that letter from Mr  
Spears, which I have mentioned more than  
once, has cleared it. “ Now observe, Sir,  
“ this seems to be a literal description of  
“ the place where this Christian hero ended  
“ his sorrows and conflicts, and from which  
“ he entered triumphantly into the joy of his  
“ Lord. For after he fell in battle, fighting  
“ gloriously for his king and the cause of his  
“ God, his wounded body, while life was yet  
“ remaining, was carried from the field of  
“ battle by the east side of his own inclosure,  
“ till he came to the church yard of Tranent,  
“ and was brought to the minister’s house.”

“ where he soon after breathed out his soul in-  
 “ to the hands of his Lord, and was conducted  
 “ to his presence, where there is fullness of joy,  
 “ without any cloud or interruption, for ever.”

§ 73. I well know, that in dreams there are diverse vanities, and readily acknowledge that nothing certain could be inferred from this : Yet it seems at least to shew which way the imagination was working even in sleep ; and I cannot think it unworthy of a wise and good man sometimes to reflect with complacency on any images, which passing through his mind even in that state, may tend either to express or to quicken his love to the great Saviour. Those eminently pious divines of the church of England, Bishop Bull and Bishop Kenn, do both intimate it as their opinion, that it may be a part of the service of ministering angels to suggest devout dreams\* : And I know that the worthy person of whom I speak was well acquainted with that midnight hymn of the latter of those excellent writers, which has these lines :

\* Bishop Bull has these remarkable words ; “ Although  
 “ I am no doater on dreams, yet I verily believe that some  
 “ dreams are monitory above the power of fancy, and im-  
 “ pressed upon us by some superior influence. For of such  
 “ dreams we have plain and undeniable instances in histo-  
 “ ry, both sacred and profane, and in our own age and ob-  
 “ servation. Nor shall I so value the laughter of sceptics,  
 “ and the scoffs of the Epicureans, as to be ashamed to pro-  
 “ fess that I myself have had some convincing experiments  
 “ of such impressions. Bishop Bull’s Ser. and Disc. vol. II.  
 “ p. 489, 490.”

" Lord, lest the tempter me surprise,  
 " Watch over thine own sacrifice !  
 " All loose, all idle thoughts cast out ;  
 " And make my very dreams devout ! "

Nor would it be difficult to produce other passages much to the same purpose \*, if it would not be deemed too great a digression from our subject, and too laboured a vindication of a little incident, of very small importance, when compared with most of those which make up this narrative.

§ 74. I meet not with any other remarkable event relating to Major Gardiner, which can properly be introduced here, till the year 1726, when, on the 11th of July, he was married to the Right Honourable the Lady Francis Erskine, daughter to the late Earl of Buchan, by whom he had thirteen children, five only of which survived their father, two sons and three daughters; whom I cannot mention

\* If I mistake not, the same Bishop Kenn is the author of a midnight hymn, concluding with these words :

" May my ethereal Guardian kindly spread  
 " His wings, and from the tempter screen my head ;  
 " Grant of celestial light some piercing beams,  
 " To bless my sleep, and sanctify my dreams ! "

As he certainly was of those exactly parallel lines :

" Oh may my Guardian, while I sleep,  
 " Close to my bed his vigils keep ;  
 " His love angelical instill,  
 " Stop all the avenues of ill !  
 " May he celestial joys rehearse,  
 " And thought to thought with me converse ! "



without the most fervent prayers to God for them, that they may always behave worthy the honour of being descended from such parents; and that the God of their father, and of their mother, may make them perpetually the care of his providence, and yet more eminently happy in the constant and abundant influences of his grace!

§ 75. As her Ladyship is still living, (and for the sake of her dear offspring and numerous friends, may she long be spared), I shall not here indulge myself in saying any thing of her; except it be, that the Colonel assured me, when he had been happy in this infinite relation to her more than fourteen years, that the greatest imperfection he knew in her character was, "that she valued and loved him "much more than he deserved." And little did he think, in the simplicity of heart with which he spoke this, how high an encomium he was making upon her, and how lasting an honour such a testimony must leave upon her name, long as the memory of it shall continue.

§ 76. As I do not intend these memoirs a laboured essay on the character of Colonel Gardiner, digested under the various virtues and graces which Christianity requires, (which would, I think, be a little too formal for a *work of this kind*, and would give it such an

air of panegyric, as would neither suit my design, nor be at all likely to render it more useful); I shall now mention what I have either observed in him, or heard concerning him, with regard to those domestic relations, which commenced about this time, or quickly after. And here my reader will easily conclude, that the resolution of Joshua, was from the first adopted and declared, "As for me and my house, we will serve the Lord." It will naturally be supposed, that as soon as he had a house, he erected an altar in it; that the word of God was read there, and prayers and praises were constantly offered. These were not to be omitted, on account of any guest; for he esteemed it a part of due respect to those that remained under his roof, to take it for granted they would look upon it as a very bad compliment, to imagine they would have been obliged, by neglecting the duties of religion on their account. As his family increased, he had a minister steadily resident in his house, who both discharged the office of a tutor to his children and of a chaplain, and who was always treated with a becoming kindness and respect. But in his absence, the Colonel himself led the devotions of the family; and they were happy who had an opportunity of know-

ing with how much solemnity, fervour and propriety he did it.

§ 77. He was constant in attendance upon public worship, in which an exemplary care was taken, that the children and servants might accompany the heads of the family. And how he would have resented the non-attendance of any member of it, may easily be conjectured, from a free, but lively passage in a letter to one of his intimate friends, on an occasion which it is not material to mention: Oh, Sir, “ had a  
“ child of your’s under my roof but once ne-  
“ glected the public worship of God, when he  
“ was able to attend it, I should have been  
“ ready to conclude he had been distracted,  
“ and should have thought of shaving his head,  
“ and confining him in a dark room.”

§ 78. He always treated his lady with a many tenderness, giving her the most natural evidences of a cordial habitual esteem, and expressing a most affectionate sympathy with her, under the infirmities of a very delicate constitution, much broken, at least towards the latter years of their marriage, in consequence of so frequent pregnancy. He had at all times a most faithful care of all her interests, and especially those relating to the state of religion in her mind. His conversation and his letters *concurred to cherish those sublime ideas which*

Christianity suggests ; to promote our submission to the will of God, to teach us to centre our happiness in the great Author of our being, and to live by faith in the invisible world. These, no doubt, were frequently the subjects of mutual discourse ; and many letters, which her Ladyship has had the goodness to communicate to me, are most convincing evidences of the degree in which this noble and most friendly care filled his mind in the days of their separation ; days, which so entire a mutual affection must have rendered exceeding painful, had they not been supported by such exalted sentiments of piety, and sweetened by daily communion with an ever present and ever gracious God.

§ 79. The necessity of being so many months together distant from his family hindered him from many of those condescending labours in cultivating the minds of his children in early life, which to a soul so benevolent, so wise, and so zealous, would undoubtedly have afforded a very exquisite pleasure. The care of his worthy consort, who well knew that it is one of the brightest parts of a mother's character, and one of the most important views in which the sex can be considered, made him the easier under such a circumstance : But when he was

with them, he failed not to instruct and admonish them; and the constant deep sense with which he spoke of divine things, and the real unaffected indifference which he always shewed for what this vain world is most ready to admire, were excellent lessons of daily wisdom, which I hope they will recollect with advantage in every future scene of life. And I have seen such hints in his letters relating to them, as plainly shew with how great a weight they lay on his mind, and how highly he desired above all things that they might be the faithful disciples of Christ, and acquainted betimes with the unequalled pleasures and blessings of religion. He thought an excess of delicacy and of indulgence one of the most dangerous faults in education, by which he every where saw great numbers of young people undone: Yet he was solicitous to guard against a severity, which might terrify or discourage; and, though he endeavoured to take all prudent precautions to prevent the commission of faults, yet, when they had been committed, and there seemed to be a sense of them, he was always ready to make the most candid allowances for the thoughtfulness of *unripened* years, and tenderly to cherish every *purpose* of a more proper conduct for the time to come.

§ 80. It was easy to perceive, that the openings of genius in the young branches of his family gave him great delight, and that he had a secret ambition to see them excel in what they undertook. Yet he was greatly cautious over his heart, lest it should be too fondly attached to them; and as he was one of the most eminent proficient I ever knew in the blessed science of resignation to the divine will, so there was no effect of that resignation which appeared to me more admirable than what related to the life of his children. An experience, which no length of time will ever efface out of my memory, has so sensibly taught me, how difficult it is fully to support the Christian character here, that I hope my reader will pardon me, (I am sure at least the heart of wounded parents will), if I dwell a little longer upon so interesting a subject.

§ 81. When he was in Hereford-shire, in the month of July, in the year 1734, it pleased God to visit his little family with the small-pox. Five days before the date of the letter I am just going to mention, he had received the agreeable news, that there was a prospect of the recovery of his son, then under that awful visitation; and he had been expressing his thankfulness for it, in a letter which he had sent away

but a few hours before he was informed of his death; the surprise of which, in this connection, must naturally be very great. But behold (says the reverend and worthy person from whom I received the copy) his truly filial submission to the will of his heavenly Father, in the following lines, addressed to the dear partner of his affliction: “Your resignation to the  
 “will of God under this dispensation gives me  
 “more joy than the death of the child has  
 “given me sorrow. He, to be sure, is happy;  
 “and we shall go to him, though he shall not  
 “return to us. Oh that we had our latter end  
 “always in view!—We shall soon follow; and  
 “oh what reason have we to long for that glorious day, when we shall get quit of this body of sin and death, under which we now  
 “groan, and which renders this life so wretched! I desire to bless God, that — [another of his children] is in so good a way:  
 “But I have resigned her. We must not choose  
 “for ourselves, and it is well we must not, for  
 “we should often make a very bad choice.  
 “And therefore it is our wisdom, as well as  
 “our duty, to leave all with a gracious God,  
 “who hath promised that all things shall work  
 “together for good to those that love him:  
 “And he is faithful that hath promised, who

“ will infallibly perform it, if our unbelief  
“ does not stand in the way.”

§ 82. The greatest trial of this kind that he ever bore, was in the removal of his second son, who was one of the most amiable and promising children that has been known. The dear little creature was the darling of all that knew him; and promised very fair, so far as a child could be known by its doings, to have been a great ornament to the family, and blessing to the public. The suddenness of the stroke must, no doubt, render it the more painful; for this beloved child was snatched away by an illness which seized him but about fifteen hours before it carried him off. He died in the month of October 1733, at near six years old. Their friends were ready to fear that his affectionate parents would be almost overwhelmed with such a loss: But the happy father had so firm a persuasion, that God had received the dear little one to the felicities of the celestial world, and, at the same time, had so strong a sense of the divine goodness, in taking one of his children, and that too one who lay so near his heart, so early to himself, that the sorrows of nature were quite swallowed up in the sublime joys which these considerations administered. When he reflect-



ed what human life is ; how many its snares and temptations are ; and how frequently children, who once promised very well, are insensibly corrupted, and at length undone ; with Solomon, he blessed the dead already dead more than the living who were yet alive, and felt an unspeakable pleasure in looking after the lovely infant, as safely and delightfully lodged in the house of its heavenly Father. Yea, he assured me, that his heart was at this time so entirely taken up with these views, that he was afraid, they who did not thoroughly know him might suspect that he was deficient in the natural affections of a parent ; while thus borne above the anguish of them, by the views which faith administered to him, and which divine grace supported in his soul.

§ 83. So much did he, on one of the most trying occasions of life, manifest of the temper of a glorified saint ; and to such happy purposes did he retain those lessons of submission to God, and acquiescence in him, which I remember he once inculcated in a letter he wrote to a lady of quality, under the apprehension of a breach in her family, with which providence seemed to threaten her ; which I am willing to insert here, though a little out of what might seem its most proper place, rather *than* entirely omit it. It is dated from Lon-

don, June 16. 1722, when, speaking of the dangerous illness of a dear relative, he has these words: "When my mind runs hither," that is, to God, as its refuge and strong defence, (as the connection plainly determines it), "I think I can bear any thing, the loss of all, the loss of health or relations, on whom I depend, and whom I love, all that is dear to me, without repining or murmuring. When I think that God orders, disposes, and manages all things according to the council of his own will; when I think of the extent of his providence, that it reaches to the minutest things; then, though a useful friend or dear relative be snatched away by death, I recal myself, and check my thoughts with these considerations: Is he not God, from everlasting and to everlasting! And has he not promised to be a God to me? A God in all his attributes; a God in all his persons; a God in all his creatures, and providences? And shall I dare to say, What shall I do? Was not he the infinite cause of all I met with in the creatures? and were not they the finite effects of his infinite love and kindness? I have daily experienced, that the instrument was and is what God makes it to be; and I know, that this God hath the hearts of all men in his hands, and the

“ earth is the Lord’s, and the fullness thereof.  
“ If this earth be good for me, I shall have it ;  
“ for my Father hath it all in possession. If  
“ favour in the eyes of men be good for  
“ me, I shall have it, for the spring of every  
“ motion in the heart of man is in God’s  
“ hand. My dear —— seems now to be dying ;  
“ but God is all-wise ; and every thing is  
“ done by him for the best. Shall I hold back  
“ any thing that is his own, when he requires  
“ it ? No ; God forbid ! When I consider the  
“ excellency of his glorious attributes, I am  
“ satisfied with all his dealings.” I perceive,  
by the introduction, and by what follows,  
that most, if not all of this, is a quotation from  
something written by a lady ; but whether  
from some manuscript or printed book, whe-  
ther exactly transcribed, or quoted from me-  
mory, I cannot determine ; And therefore I  
thought proper to insert it, as the Major (for  
that was the office he bore then), by thus in-  
terweaving it with his letter, makes it his  
own ; and as it seems to express, in a very  
lively manner, the principles which bore him  
on to a conduct so truly great and heroic, in  
circumstances that have overwhelmed many an  
heart, that could have faced danger and death  
with the greatest intrepidity.

§ 84. I return now to consider his character in the domestic relation of a master, on which I shall not enlarge. It is, however, proper to remark, that as his habitual meekness and command of his passions prevented indecent sallies of ungoverned anger towards those in the lowest state of subjection to him, (by which some in high life do strangely debase themselves, and lose much of their authority), so the natural greatness of his mind made him solicitous to render their inferior stations as easy as he could; and so much the rather, because he considered all the children of Adam as standing upon a level before their great Creator, and had also a deeper sense of the dignity and worth of every immortal soul, how meanly soever it might chance to be lodged, than most persons I have known. This engaged him to give his servants frequent religious exhortations and instructions, as I have been assured by several who were so happy as to live with him under that character. One of the first letters after he entered on this Christian course expresses the same disposition; in which, with great tenderness, he recommends a servant, who was in a bad state of health, to his mother's care, as he was well acquainted with her condescending temper; mentioning, at the same time, the endeavours he had

used to promote his preparations for a better world, under an apprehension that he would not continue long in this. And we shall have an affecting instance of the prevalency of the same disposition in the closing scene of his life, and indeed in the last words he ever spoke, which expressed his generous solicitude for the safety of a faithful servant who was then near him.

§ 85. As it was a few years after his marriage that he was promoted to the rank of lieutenant-colonel, in which he continued till he had a regiment of his own, I shall for the future speak of him by that title; and may not perhaps find any more proper place in which to mention what it is proper for me to say of his behaviour and conduct as an officer. I shall not here enlarge on his bravery in the field, though that was very remarkable, as I have heard from others: I say from others, for I never heard any thing of that kind from himself; nor knew, till after his death, that he was present at almost every battle that was fought in Flanders, while the illustrious Duke of Marlborough commanded the allied army there. I have also been assured from several *very credible* persons, some of whom were *eye-witnesses*, that at the skirmish with the *rebels* at Preston in Lancashire, (thirty years

before that engagement at the other Preston, which deprived us of this gallant guardian of his country), he signalized himself very particularly; for he headed a little body of men, I think about twelve, and set fire to the barricado of the rebels, in the face of their whole army, while they were pouring in their shot, by which eight of the twelve that attended him fell. This was the last action of the kind in which he was engaged, before the long peace which ensued: And who can express how happy it was for him, and indeed for his country, of which he was ever so generous, and in his latter years so important a friend, that he did not fall then; when the profaneness which mingled itself with his martial rage seemed to rend the heavens, and shocked some other military gentlemen, who were not themselves remarkable for their caution in this respect.

§ 86. But I insist not on things of this nature, which the true greatness of his soul would hardly ever permit him to mention, unless when it tended to illustrate the divine care over him in these extremities of danger, and the grace of God, in calling him from so abandoned a state. It is well known, that the *character of an officer is not only to be approved in the day of combat.* Colonel G

diner was truly sensible, that every day brought its duties along with it ; and he was constantly careful, that no pretence of amusement, friendship, or even devotion itself, might prevent their being discharged in their season.

§ 87. I doubt not but the noble persons in whose regiment he was Lieutenant-Colonel will always be ready to bear an honourable and grateful testimony to his exemplary diligence and fidelity in all that related to the care of the troops over which he was set, whether with regard to the men or the horses. He knew, that it is incumbent on those who have the honour of presiding over others, whether in civil, ecclesiastical, or military offices, not to content themselves with doing only so much as may preserve them from the reproach of gross and visible neglect ; but seriously to consider, how much they can possibly do, without going out of their proper sphere, to serve the public, by the due inspection of those committed to their care. The duties of the closet and of the sanctuary were so adjusted, as not to interfere with those of the parade, or any other place where the welfare of the regiment called him. On the other hand, he was solicitous not to suffer these things to *interfere* with religion ; a due attendance to

which he apprehended to be the surest method of attaining all desirable success in every other interest and concern in life. He therefore abhorred every thing that should look like a contrivance to keep his soldiers employed about their horses and their arms at the seasons of public worship; (an indecency which I wish there were no room to mention :) Far from that, he used to have them drawn up just before it began; and from the parade they went off to the house of God. He understood the rights of conscience too well to impose his own particular profession in religion on others, or to use those who differed from him in the choice of its modes the less kindly or respectfully on that account. But as most of his own company, and many of the rest, chose (when in England) to attend him to the dissenting chapel, he used to march them thither in due time, so as to be there before the worship began. And I must do them justice to say, that, so far as I could ever discern, when I have seen them in large numbers before me, they have behaved with as much reverence, gravity, and decorum, during the time of divine service, as any of their fellow-worshippers.

§ 88. That his remarkable care to maintain good discipline among them (of which we



shall afterwards speak) might be more effectual, he made himself on all proper occasions accessible to them, and expressed a great concern for their interests, which being so genuine and sincere, naturally discovered itself in a variety of instances. I remember I had once occasion to visit one of his dragoons in his last illness at Harborough, and I found the man upon the borders of eternity; a circumstance, which, as he apprehended it himself, must add some peculiar weight and credibility to his discourse. And he then told me, in his Colonel's absence, that he questioned not but he should have everlasting reason to bless God on Colonel Gardiner's account; for he had been a father to him in all his interests, both temporal and spiritual. He added, that he had visited him almost every day during his illness, with religious advice and instruction, as well as taken care that he should want nothing that might conduce to the recovery of his health. And he did not speak of this as the result of any particular attachment to him, but as the manner in which he was accustomed to treat those under his command. It is no wonder that this engaged their affection to a very great degree. And I doubt not, that if he had fought the fatal battle of Prestonpans at the head of that gallant regiment, of which he

had the care for so many years, and which is allowed by most unexceptionable judges to be one of the finest in the British service, and consequently in the world, he had been supported in a very different manner, and had found a much greater number who would have rejoiced in an opportunity of making their own breasts a barrier in the defence of his.

§ 89. It could not but greatly endear him to his soldiers, that so far as preferment lay in his power, or were under his influence, they were distributed according to merit, which he knew to be as much the dictate of prudence as of equity. I find by one of his letters before me, dated but a few months after his happy change, that he was solicited to improve his interest with the Earl of Stair, in favour of one whom he judged a very worthy person; and that it had been suggested by another who recommended him, that, if he succeeded, he might expect some handsome acknowledgement. But he answers with some degree of indignation, "Do you imagine I am  
" to be bribed to do justice?" for such, it seems, he esteemed it, to confer the favour which was asked from him on one so deserving. Nothing can more effectually tend to humble the enemies of a state, than that such

maxims should universally prevail in it: And, if they do not prevail, the worthiest men in an army or fleet may be sunk under repeated discouragements, and the basest exalted to the infamy of the public, and perhaps to its ruin.

§ 90. In the midst of all the gentleness which Colonel Gardiner exercised towards his soldiers, he made it very apparent, that he knew how to reconcile the tenderness of a real faithful and condescending friend with the authority of a commander. Perhaps hardly any thing conduced more generally to the maintaining of his authority than the strict decorum and good manners with which he treated even the private gentlemen of his regiment, which has always a great efficacy towards keeping inferiors at a proper distance, and forbids, in the least offensive manner, familiarities which degrade the superior, and enervate his influence. The calmness and steadiness of his behaviour on all occasions did also greatly tend to the same purpose. He knew how mean a man looks in the transports of passion, and would not use so much freedom with many of his men, as to fall into such transports before them; well knowing that persons in the lowest rank of life are aware how unfit they are to govern others, who cannot govern them-

selfes. He was also sensible how necessary it is in all who preside over others, and especially in military officers, to check irregularities when they first begin to appear; and that he might be able to do it, he kept a strict inspection over his soldiers; in which view it was observed, that as he generally chose to reside among them as much as he could, (though in circumstances which sometimes occasioned him to deny himself in some interests which were very dear to him), so, when they were around him, he seldom staid long in a place, but was frequently walking the streets, and looking into their quarters and stables, as well as reviewing and exercising them himself. It has often been observed, that the regiment of which he was so many years Lieutenant-Colonel, was one of the most regular and orderly regiments in the public service; so that perhaps none of our dragoons were more welcome than they to the towns where their character was known. Yet no such bodies of men are so blameless in their conduct; but something will be found, especially among such considerable numbers, worthy of censure, and sometimes of punishment. This Colonel Gardiner knew how to inflict with a becoming resolution, and *with all the severity which he judged necessary*:

A severity the more awful and impressive, as it was always attended with meekness ; for he well knew, that when things are done in a passion, it seems only an accidental circumstance that they are acts of justice, and that such indecencies greatly obstruct the ends of punishment, both as it relates to reforming offenders, and to deterring others from an imitation of their faults.

§ 91. One instance of his conduct, which happened at Leicester, and was related by the person chiefly concerned, to a worthy friend from whom I had it, I cannot forbear inserting. While part of the regiment was encamped in the neighbourhood of that place, the Colonel went incognito to the camp in the middle of the night ; for he sometimes lodged at his quarters in the town. One of the centinels then on duty had abandoned his post ; and on being seized, broke out into some oaths and profane execrations against those that discovered him ; a crime of which the Colonel had the greatest abhorrence, and on which he never failed to animadvert. The man afterwards appeared much ashamed and concerned for what he had done. But the Colonel ordered *him* to be brought early next morning to *his own* quarters, where he had prepared a *piquet*, on which he appointed him a private

fort of penance ; and while he was put upon it, he discoursed with him seriously and tenderly upon the evils and aggravations of his fault ; admonished him of the divine displeasure which he had incurred ; and urged him to argue from the pain which he then felt, how infinitely more dreadful it must be to fall into the hands of the living God, and indeed to meet the terrors of that damnation which he had been accustomed impiously to call for on himself and his companions. The result of this proceeding was, that the offender accepted his punishment, not only with submission, but with thankfulness. He went away with a more cordial affection for his Colonel than ever he had before ; and spoke of it some years after to my friend, in such a manner, that there seemed reason to hope it had been instrumental in producing not only a change in his life, but in his heart.

§ 92. There cannot, I think, be a more proper place for mentioning the great reverence this excellent officer always expressed for the name of the blessed God, and the zeal with which he endeavoured to suppress, and if possible to extirpate, that detestable sin of swearing and cursing which is every where so common, and especially among our military men. He often declared his sentiments with

respect to this enormity at the head of his regiment ; and urged his captains and their subalterns to take the greatest care that they did not give the sanction of their example to that, which, by their office, they were obliged to punish in others. And indeed his zeal on these occasions wrought in a very active, and sometimes in a remarkably successful manner, not only among his equals, but sometimes among his superiors too. An instance of this in Flanders I shall have an opportunity hereafter to produce ; at present I shall only mention his conduct in Scotland a little before his death, as I have it from a very valuable young minister of that country, on whose testimony I can thoroughly depend ; and I wish it may excite many to imitation.

§ 93. The commanding officer of the king's forces then about Edinburgh, with the other Colonels, and several other gentlemen of rank in their respective regiments, favoured him with their company at Bankton, and took a dinner with him. He too well foresaw what might happen amidst such a variety of tempers and characters ; and fearing lest his conscience might have been ensnared by a sinful silence, *or that, on the other hand, he might seem to pass the bounds of decency, and infringe upon laws of hospitality, by animadverting on*

guests so justly entitled to his regard ; he happily determined on the following method of avoiding each of these difficulties. As soon as they were come together, he addressed them with a great deal of respect, and yet at the same time with a very frank and determined air ; and told them that he had the honour in that district to be a justice of the peace, and consequently that he was sworn to put the laws in execution, and, amongst the rest, those against swearing : That he could not execute them upon others with any confidence, or by any means approve himself as a man of impartiality and integrity to his own heart, if he suffered them to be broken in his presence by persons of any rank whatsoever : And that therefore he intreated all the gentlemen who then honoured him with their company, that they would please to be upon their guard ; and that if any oath or curse should escape them, he hoped they would consider his legal animadversion upon it as a regard to the duties of his office and the dictates of his conscience, and not as owing to any want of deference to them. The commanding officer immediately supported him in this declaration, as entirely becoming the station in which he was, assuring him, that *he would be ready to pay the penalty, if he inadvertently transgressed ; and when Colonel*



Gardiner on any occasion stepped out of the room, he himself undertook to be the guardian of the law in his absence; and as one of the inferior officers offended during this time, he informed the Colonel; so that the fine was exacted, and given to the poor\*, with the universal approbation of the company. The story spread in the neighbourhood; and was perhaps highly applauded by many who wanted the courage to go and do likewise. But it may be said of the worthy person of whom I write, with the utmost propriety, that he feared the face of no man living, where the honour of God was concerned. In all such cases he might be justly said, in scripture phrase, to set his face like a flint; and I assuredly believe, that had he been in the presence of a sovereign prince who had been guilty of this fault, his looks at least would have testified his grief and surprise, if he had apprehended it unfit to have borne his testimony any other way.

§ 94. Lord Cadogan's regiment of dragoons, during the years I have mentioned, while he

\* It is observable, that the money which was forfeited on this account by his own officers, whom he never spared, or by any others of his soldiers, who rather chose to pay than to submit to corporal punishment, was by the Colonel's order laid by in a bank, till some of the private men fell sick, and then it was laid out in providing them with proper help and accommodations in their distress.

was lieutenant-colonel of it, was quartered in a great variety of places, both in England and Scotland, from many of which I have letters before me; particularly from Hamilton, Ayr, Carlisle, Hereford, Maidenhead, Leicester, Warwick, Coventry, Stamford, Harborough, Northampton, and several other places, especially in our inland parts. The natural consequence was, that the Colonel, whose character was on many accounts so very remarkable, had a very extensive acquaintance: And I believe I may certainly say, that wherever he was known by persons of wisdom and worth, he was proportionably respected, and left behind him traces of unaffected devotion, humility, benevolence, and zeal for the support and advancement of religion and virtue.

§ 95. The equitable tenor of his mind in these respects is illustrated by his letters from several of these places; and though it is but comparatively a small number of them which I have now in my hands, yet they will afford some valuable extracts, which I shall therefore here lay before my reader, that he may the better judge as to his real character, in particulars of which I have already discoursed, or which may hereafter occur.

§ 96. In a letter to his lady, dated from Carlisle, Nov. 19. 1733, when he was on his jour

ney to Herefordshire, he breathes out his grateful and cheerful soul in these words: "I bless  
 " God I was never better in my lifetime; and  
 " I wish I could be so happy as to hear the  
 " fame of you; or rather (in other words) to  
 " hear that you had obtained an entire trust in  
 " God. That would infallibly keep you in perfect  
 " peace; for the God of truth hath promised it. Oh, how ought we to be longing  
 " to be with Christ, which is infinitely better  
 " than any thing we can propose here! to be  
 " there, where all complaints shall be for ever  
 " banished; where no mountains shall separate  
 " between God and our souls: And I hope it  
 " will be some addition to our happiness, that  
 " you and I shall be separated no more; but  
 " that, as we have joined in singing the praises  
 " of our glorious Redeemer here, we shall sing  
 " them in a much higher key through an endless  
 " eternity. Oh eternity, eternity! What  
 " a wonderful thought is eternity!"

§ 97. From Leicester, August 6. 1739, he writes thus to his lady: "Yesterday I was at  
 " the Lord's table, where you and the children  
 " were not forgotten: But how wonderfully  
 " was I assisted when I came home,  
 " to plead for you all with many tears!"  
*And then, speaking of some intimate friends,*

who were impatient (as I suppose by the connection), for his return to them, he takes occasion to observe the necessity “of endeavouring  
“to compose our minds, and to say with the  
“Psalmist, ‘My soul, wait thou only upon  
“God.” Afterwards, speaking of one of his  
“children, of whom he heard that he made a  
“commendable progress in learning, he expresses his satisfaction in it, and adds, “But  
“how much greater joy would it give me to  
“hear, that he was greatly advanced in the  
“school of Christ! Oh that our children may  
“but be wise to salvation, and may grow in  
“grace as they do in stature!”

§ 98. These letters, which to so familiar a friend evidently lay open the heart, and shew the ideas and affections which were lodged deepest there, are sometimes taken up with an account of sermons he had attended, and the impression they had made upon his mind. I shall mention one only, as a specimen of many more, which was dated from a place called Cohorn, April 15. “We had here a  
“minister from Wales, who gave us two excellent discourses on the love of Christ to  
“us, as an argument to engage our love to  
“him. And indeed, next to the greatness of  
“his love to us, methinks there is nothing

“ so astonishing as the coldness of our love to  
 “ him. Oh that he would shed abroad his  
 “ his love upon our hearts by his Holy Spi-  
 “ rit, that ours might be kindled into a flame !  
 “ May God enable you to trust in him, and  
 “ then you will be kept in perfect peace !”

§ 99. We have met with many traces of that habitual gratitude to the blessed God, as his heavenly Father and constant friend, which made his life probably one of the happiest that ever was spent on earth. I cannot omit one more, which appears to me the more worthy of notice, as being a short turn in as hasty a letter as any I remember to have seen of his, which he wrote from Leicester in June 1739. “ I am now under the deepest sense of the  
 “ many favours the Almighty has bestowed  
 “ upon me : Surely you will help me to cele-  
 “ brate the praise of our gracious God and  
 “ kind benefactor.” This exuberance of grate-  
 ful affection, which, while it it was almost every hour pouring itself forth before God in the most genuine and emphatical language, felt itself still as it were straitened for want of a sufficient vent, and therefore called on others to help him with their concurrent praises, appears to me the most glorious and happy state *in which a human soul can find itself on this side heaven.*

§ 100. Such was the temper which this excellent man appears to have carried along with him through such a variety of places and circumstances ; and the whole of his deportment was suitable to these impressions. Strangers were agreeably struck with his first appearance ; there was so much of the Christian, the well-bred man, and the universal friend in it ; and as they came more intimately to know him, they discovered more and more the uniformity and consistency of his whole temper and behaviour ; so that, whether he made only a visit for a few days to any place, or continued there for many weeks or months, he was always beloved and esteemed, and spoken of with that honourable testimony from persons of the most different denominations and parties, which nothing but true sterling worth (if I may be allowed the expression) and that in an eminent degree, can secure.

§ 101. Of the justice of this testimony, which I had so often heard from a variety of persons, I myself began to be a witness, about the time when the last mentioned letter was dated. In this view I believe I shall never forget that happy day, June 13. 1739, when I first met him at Leicester. I remember I happened that day to preach a lecture from Psalm

cxix. 158. *I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved, because they kept not thy law.* I was large in describing that mixture of indignation and grief (strongly impressed by the original word there) with which the good man looks on the daring transgressors of the divine law ; and in tracing the causes that grief, as arising from a regard to the divine honour, and the interest of a Redeemer, and a compassionate concern for the misery such offenders bring on themselves, and for the mischief they do to the world about them. I little thought how exactly I was drawing Colonel Gardiner's character under each of these heads ; and I have often reflected upon it as a happy providence, which opened a much speedier way than I could have expected, to the breast of one of the most amiable and useful friends which I ever expect to find upon earth. We afterwards sung a hymn, which brought over again some of the leading thoughts in the sermon, and struck him so strongly, that on obtaining a copy of it, he committed it to his memory, and used to repeat it with so forcible an accent, as shewed how much every line expressed of his very soul. In this view, the reader will pardon my inserting it ; especially, as I know not when I may get time *to publish* a volume of these serious, though art-

less compositions, which I sent him in manuscript some years ago, and to which I have since made very large additions :

Arise, my tender't thoughts, arise,  
To torrents melt my streaming eyes !  
And thou, my heart, with anguish feel  
Those evils which thou canst not heal !

See human nature sunk in flame !  
See scandals pour'd on Jesus's name !  
The Father wounded thro' the Son !  
The world abus'd, the soul undone !

See the short course of vain delight  
Closing in everlasting night !  
In flames that no abatement know,  
The briny tears for ever flow.

My God, I feel the mournful scene ;  
My bowels yearn o'er dying men :  
And fain my pity would reclaim,  
And snatch the fire-brands from the flame.

But feeble my compassion proves,  
And can but weep where most it loves :  
Thine own all-saving arm employ,  
And turn these drops of grief to joy !

§ 102. The Colonel, immediately after the conclusion of the service, met me in the vestry.



and embraced me in the most obliging and affectionate manner, as if there had been a long friendship between us; assured me, that he had for some years been intimately acquainted with my writings; and desired that we might concert measures for spending some hours together before I left the town. I was so happy as to be able to secure an opportunity of doing it; and I must leave it upon record, that I cannot recollect I was ever equally edified by any conversation I remember to have enjoyed. We passed that evening and the next morning together; and it is impossible for me to describe the impression which the interview left upon my heart. I rode alone all the remainder of the day; and it was my unspeakable happiness that I was alone, since I could be no longer with him; for I can hardly conceive what other company would not then have been an incumbrance. The views which he gave me even then, (for he began to repose a most obliging confidence in me, though he concealed some of the most extraordinary circumstances of the methods by which he had been recovered to God and happiness), with those cordial sentiments of evangelical piety and extensive goodness, which *he poured out* into my bosom with so endearing a freedom, fired my very soul, and I hope

I may truly say (what I wish and pray many of my readers may also adopt for themselves) that I glorified God in him. Our epistolary correspondence immediately commenced upon my return; and though, through the multiplicity of business on both sides, it suffered many interruptions, it was in some degree the blessing of all the following years of my life, till he fell by those unreasonable and wicked men, who had it in their hearts with him to have destroyed all our glory, defence, and happiness.

§ 103. The first letter I received from him was so remarkable, that some persons of eminent piety, to whom I communicated it, would not be content without copying it out, or making some extracts from it. I persuade myself that my devout reader will not be displeased, that I insert the greatest part of it here, especially as it serves to illustrate the affectionate sense which he had of the divine goodness in his conversion, though more than twenty years had passed since that memorable event happened. Having mentioned my ever dear and honoured friend Dr Isaac Watts, on an occasion which I hinted at above, (§ 70.) he adds, "I have been in pain these several years, lest that excellent person, that sweet, *singer in our Israel*, should have been called

“ to heaven before I had an opportunity of  
 “ letting him know how much his works have  
 “ been blessed to me, and of course, of return-  
 “ ing him my hearty thanks : For though it  
 “ was owing to the operation of the Blessed  
 “ Spirit that any thing works effectually up-  
 “ on our hearts, yet if we are not thankful  
 “ to the instrument which God is pleased to  
 “ make use of, whom we do see, how shall  
 “ we be thankful to the Almighty, whom we  
 “ have not seen ? I desire to bless God for the  
 “ good news of his recovery, and intreat you  
 “ to tell him, that although I cannot keep  
 “ pace with him here in celebrating the high  
 “ praises of our glorious Redeemer, which is  
 “ the greatest grief of my heart, yet I am per-  
 “ suaded, that when I join the glorious com-  
 “ pany above, where there will be no draw-  
 “ backs, none will outstep me there, because  
 “ I shall not find any that will be more in-  
 “ debted to the wonderful riches of divine  
 “ grace than I.

“ Give me a place at thy saints feet,  
 “ Or some fall’n angel’s vacant seat ;  
 “ I’ll strive to sing as loud as they,  
 “ Who sit above on brighter day.

“ I know it is natural for every one, who  
 “ has felt the almighty power which raised

“ our glorious Redeemer from the grave, to be-  
 “ lieve his case singular : But I have made every  
 “ one in this respect submit, as soon as he has  
 “ heard the story. And if you seemed to be  
 “ surpris’d at the account which I gave you,  
 “ what will you be when you hear it all !

“ Oh if I had an angel’s voice,  
 “ And could be heard from pole to pole ;  
 “ I would to all the list’ning world  
 “ Proclaim thy goodness to my soul.”

He then concludes, after some expressions of  
 endearment, (which, with whatever pleasure I  
 review them, I must not here insert) ; “ If you  
 “ knew what a natural aversion I have to writ-  
 “ ing, you would be astonish’d at the length  
 “ of this letter, which is, I believe, the longest  
 “ I ever wrote. But my heart warms when I  
 “ write to you, which makes my pen move the  
 “ easier. I hope it will please our gracious  
 “ God long to preserve you, a blessed instru-  
 “ ment in his hand of doing great good in the  
 “ church of Christ ; and that you may always  
 “ enjoy a thriving soul in a healthy body, shall  
 “ be the continual prayer of,” &c.

§ 104. As our intimacy grew, our mutual  
 affection increased ; and “ my dearest friend,”  
 was the form of address with which most of his

epistles of the last years were begun and ended. Many of them are filled up with his sentiments of those writings which I published during these years, which he read with great attention, and of which he speaks in terms which it becomes me to suppress, and to impute in a considerable degree to the kind prejudices of so endeared a friendship. He gives me repeated assurances, “ that he was daily mindful of me in his prayers ;” a circumstance which I cannot recollect without the greatest thankfulness; the loss of which I should more deeply lament, did I not hope that the happy effect of these prayers might still continue, and might run into all my remaining days.

§ 105. It might be a pleasure to me, to make several extracts from many others of his letters : But it is a pleasure which I ought to suppress, and rather to reflect with unfeigned humility, how unworthy I was of such regards from such a person, and of that divine goodness which gave me such a friend in him. I shall therefore only add two general remarks, which offer themselves from several of his letters. The one is, that there is in some of them, as our freedom increased, an agreeable vein of humour and pleasantry ;

which shews how easy religion sat upon him, and how far he was from placing any part of it in a gloomy melancholy, or stiff formality. The other is, that he frequently refers to domestic circumstances, such as the illness or recovery of my children, &c. which I am surprised how a man of his extensive and important business could so distinctly bear upon his mind. But his memory was good, and his heart was yet better; and his friendship was such, that nothing which sensibly affected the heart of one whom he honoured with it, left his own but slightly touched. I have all imaginable reason to believe, that in many instances his prayers were not only offered for us in general terms, but varied as our particular situation required. Many quotations might verify this; but I decline troubling the reader with an enumeration of passages, in which it was only the abundance of friendly sympathy that gave this truly great, as well as good man, so cordial a concern.

§ 106. After this correspondence, carried on for the space of about three years, and some interviews which we had enjoyed at different places, he came to spend some time with us at Northampton, and brought with him his *lady and his two eldest children*. I had here an opportunity of taking a much nearer view

of his character, and surveying it in a much greater variety of lights than before; and my esteem for him increased, in proportion to these opportunities. What I have wrote above, with respect to his conduct in relative life, was in a great measure drawn from what I now saw: And I shall mention here some other points in his behaviour, which particularly struck my mind; and likewise shall touch on his sentiments on some topics of importance, which he freely communicated to me, and which I remarked on account of that wisdom and propriety which I apprehended in them.

§ 107. There was nothing more openly observable in Colonel Gardiner, than the exemplary gravity, composure, and reverence, with which he attended public worship. Copious as he was in his secret devotions, before he engaged in it, he always began them so early as not to be retarded by them when he should resort to the house of God. He, and all his soldiers who chose to worship with him, were generally there (as I have already hinted) before the service began, that the entrance of so many at once might not disturb the congregation already engaged in devotion, and that *there* might be the better opportunity for *bringing* the mind to a becoming attention,

and preparing it for converse with the divine Being. While acts of worship were going on, whether of prayer or singing, he always stood up; and whatever regard he might have for persons who passed by him at that time, though it were to come into the same pew, he never paid any compliment to them: And often has he expressed his wonder at the indecorum of breaking off our address to God, to bow to a fellow-creature, which he thought a much greater indecency than it would be, on a little occasion and circumstance, to interrupt an address to our prince. During the time of preaching, his eye was commonly fixed upon the minister, though sometimes turned round upon the auditory, where, if he observed any to trifle, it filled him with just indignation. And I have known instances, in which, upon making the remark, he has communicated it to some friend of the persons who were guilty of it, that proper application might be made to prevent it for the time to come.

§ 108. A more devout communicant at the table of the Lord has perhaps seldom been any where known. Often have I had the pleasure to see that manly countenance softened to all the marks of humiliation and contrition, *on this occasion*; and to discern, in spite of all



his efforts to conceal them, streams of tears flowing down from his eyes, while he has been directing them to those memorials of his Redeemer's love. And some, who have conversed intimately with him after he came from that ordinance, have observed a visible abstraction from surrounding objects, by which there seemed reason to imagine that his soul was wrapped up in holy contemplation. And I particularly remember, that when we had once spent great part of the following Monday in riding together, he made an apology to me for being so absent as he seemed, by telling me, "that his heart was flown upwards, before he was aware, to him whom not having seen he loved \*; and that he was rejoicing in him with such unspeakable joy, that he could not hold it down to creature-converse."

§ 1b9. In all the offices of friendship he was remarkably ready, and had a most sweet and engaging manner of performing them, which greatly heightened the obligations he conferred. He seemed not to set any high value upon any benefit he bestowed; but did it without the least parade, as a thing which in those circumstances came of course, where he

\* *N. B.* This alluded to the subject of the sermon the day before, which was 1 Pct. i. 8.

had professed love and respect; which he was not over forward to do, though he treated strangers and those who were most his inferiors very courteously, and always seemed, because he in truth always was, glad of any opportunity of doing them good.

§ 110. He was particularly zealous in vindicating the reputation of his friends in their absence; and though I cannot recollect that I had ever an opportunity of observing this immediately, as I do not know that I ever was present with him when any ill was spoken of others at all; yet by what I have heard him say, with relation to attempts to injure the character of worthy and useful men, I have reason to believe, that no man living was more sensible of the baseness and infamy, as well as the cruelty of such a conduct. He knew and despised the low principles of resentment for unreasonable expectations disappointed, of personal attachment to men of some crossing interests, of envy, and of party-zeal, from whence such a conduct often proceeds; and was particularly offended, when he found it (as he frequently did) in persons that set up for the greatest patrons of liberty, virtue, and candour. He looked upon the murderers of reputation and usefulness as some of the vilest pests of society.

and plainly shewed, on every proper occasion, that he thought it the part of a generous, benevolent, and courageous man, to exert himself in tracing and hunting down the slander, that the authors or abettors of it might be less capable of doing mischief for the future.

§ 111. The most plausible objection that I ever heard to Colonel Gardiner's character is, that he was too much attached to some religious principles, established indeed in the churches both of England and Scotland, but which have of late years been much disputed, and from which, it is at least generally supposed, not a few in both have thought proper to depart; whatever expedients they may have found to quiet their consciences, in subscribing those formularies in which they are plainly taught. His zeal was especially apparent in opposition to those doctrines which seemed to derogate from the divine honours of the Son and Spirit of God, and from the freedom of divine grace, or the reality and necessity of its operations in the conversion and salvation of sinners.

§. 112. With relation to these, I must observe, that it was his most steadfast persuasion, that all those notions which represent our *blest Redeemer* and the Holy Spirit as mere

creatures, or which set aside the atonement of the former, or the influence of the latter, do sap the very foundation of Christianity, by rejecting the most glorious doctrines peculiar to it. He had attentively observed, (what indeed is too obvious), the unhappy influence which the denial of these principles often has on the character of ministers, and on their success; and was persuaded, that an attempt to substitute that mutilated form of Christianity which remains, when these essentials of it are taken away, has proved one of the most successful methods which the great enemy of souls has ever taken in these latter days to lead men, by insensible degrees, into deism, vice, and perdition. He also sagaciously observed the artful manner in which obnoxious tenets are often maintained or insinuated, with all that mixture of zeal and address with which they are propagated in the world, even by those who had most solemnly professed to believe, and engaged to teach the contrary: And as he really apprehended, that the glory of God and the salvation of souls was concerned, his piety and charity made him eager and strenuous in opposing what he judged to be errors of so pernicious a nature. Yet I must declare, that according to what I have known of him,

(and I believe he opened his heart on these topics to me with as much freedom as to any man living), he was not ready, upon light suspicions, to charge tenets which he thought so pernicious on any, especially where he saw the appearances of a good temper and life, which he always revered and loved in persons of all sentiments and professions. He severely condemned causeless jealousies, and evil surmisings of every kind; and extended that charity in this respect, both to clergy and laity, which good Bishop Burnet was so ready, according to his own account, to limit the latter, "of believing every man good till he "knew him to be bad, and his notions right "till he knew them wrong." He could not but be very sensible of the unhappy consequences which may follow on attacking the characters of men, especially of those who are ministers of the gospel: And if, through a mixture of human frailty, from which the best of men, in the best of their meanings and intentions, are not entirely free, he has ever, in the warmth of his heart, dropped a word which might be injurious to any on that account, (which I believe very seldom happened), he would gladly retract it on better information; which was perfectly agreeable to that honest and generous frankness of temper

in which I never knew any man who exceeded him.

§ 113. On the whole, it was indeed his deliberate judgment, that the Arian, Socinian, and Pelagian doctrines were highly dishonourable to God, and dangerous to the souls of men; and that it was the duty of private Christians to be greatly on their guard against those ministers by whom they are entertained, lest their minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. Yet he sincerely abhorred the thought of persecution for conscience sake; of the absurdity and iniquity of which, in all its kinds and degrees, he had as deep and rational a conviction as any man I could name. And indeed the generosity of his heroic heart could hardly bear to think, that those glorious truths, which he so cordially loved, and which he assuredly believed to be capable of such fair support, both from reason and the word of God, should be disgraced by methods of defence and propagation common to the most impious and ridiculous falsehoods. Nor did he by any means approve of passionate and furious ways of vindicating the most vital and important doctrines of the gospel: For he knew, that to maintain the most benevolent religion in the world by such malevolent and infernal methods, was

destroying the end to accomplish the means ; and that it was impossible that true Christianity shall be supported thus, as it is that a man should long be nourished by eating his own flesh. To display the genuine fruits of Christianity in a good life, to be ready to plead with meekness and sweetness for the doctrines it teaches, and to labour by every office of humanity and goodness to gain upon them that oppose it, were the weapons with which this good soldier of Jesus Christ faithfully fought the battles of the Lord. These weapons will always be victorious in his cause ; and they who have recourse to others of a different temperature, how strong soever they may seem, and how sharp soever they may really be, will find they break in their hands when they exert them most furiously, and are much more likely to wound themselves than to conquer the enemies they oppose.

§ 114. But while I am speaking of Colonel Gardiner's charity in this respect, I must not omit that of another kind, which has indeed ingrossed the name of charity much more than it ought, excellent as it is ; I mean almsgiving, for which he was very remarkable. *I have often wondered how he was able to do so many generous things this way.*

But his frugality fed the spring. He made no pleasurable expence on himself; and was contented with a very decent appearance in his family, without affecting such an air of grandeur as could not have been supported without sacrificing to it satisfactions far nobler, and to a temper like his far more delightful. The lively and tender feelings of his heart in favour of the distressed and afflicted, made it a self-indulgence to him to relieve them; and the deep conviction he had of the vain and transitory nature of the enjoyments of this world, together with the sublime view he had of another, engaged him to dispense his bounties with a very liberal hand, and even to seek out proper objects of them: And above all, his sincere and ardent love to the Lord Jesus Christ engaged him to feel, with a true sympathy, the concerns of his poor members. In consequence of this, he honoured several of his friends with commissions for the relief of the poor; and particularly, with relation to some under my pastoral care, he referred it to my discretion, to supply them with what I should judge expedient; and frequently pressed me in his letters to be sure not to let them want. And where persons standing in need of his charity happened, as they often did, to be persons of remarkably religious dispositions.



it was easy to perceive, that he not only loved, but honoured them, and really esteemed it an honour which providence conferred upon him, that he should be made, as it were, the almoner of God for the relief of such.

§ 115. I cannot forbear relating a little story here, which, when the Colonel himself heard it, gave him such exquisite pleasure, that I hope it will be acceptable to several of my readers. There was in a village about three miles from Northampton, and in a family which of all others near me was afterwards most indebted to him, (though he had never then seen any member of it), an aged and poor, but eminently good woman, who had, with great difficulty, in the exercise of much faith and patience, diligence and humility, made shift to educate a large family of children, after the death of her husband, without being chargeable to the parish; which, as it was quite beyond her hope, she often spoke of with great delight. At length, when worn out with age and infirmities, she lay upon her dying bed, she did in a most lively and affecting manner express her hope and joy in the views of approaching glory. Yet, amidst all the triumph of such a prospect, there was one remaining care and distress which lay heavy *on her mind*; which was, that as her journey

and her stock of provisions were both ended together, she feared that she must either be buried at the parish expence, or leave her most dutiful and affectionate daughters the house stripped of some of the few moveables which remained in it, to perform the last office of duty to her, which, she had reason to believe they would do. While she was combating with this only remaining anxiety, I happened, though I knew not the extremity of her illness, to come in, and to bring with me a guinea, which the generous Colonel had sent by a special message, on hearing the character of the family, for its relief. A present like this, (probably the most considerable they had ever received in their lives), coming in this manner from an entire stranger, at such a crisis of time, threw my dying friend (for such, amidst all her poverty, I rejoiced to call her) into a perfect transport of joy. She esteemed it a singular favour of providence, sent to her in her last moments, as a token of good, and greeted it as a special mark of that loving kindness of God which should attend her for ever. She would therefore be raised up in her bed, that she might bless God for it upon her knees, and with her last breath pray for her kind and generous benefactor, and for him who had been the instrument of directing his bounty

into this channel. After which she soon expired, with such tranquillity and sweetness, as could not but most sensibly delight all who beheld her, and occasioned many who knew the circumstances, to glorify God on her behalf.

§ 116. The Colonel's last residence at Northampton was in June and July 1742, when Lord Cadogan's regiment of dragoons was quartered here: And I cannot but observe, that wherever that regiment came, it was remarkable not only for the fine appearance it made, and for the exactness with which it performed its various exercises, (of which it had about this time the honour to receive the most illustrious testimonials), but also for the great sobriety and regularity of the soldiers. Many of the officers copied after the excellent pattern which they had daily before their eyes; and a considerable number of the private men seemed to be persons not only of strict virtue, but of serious piety. And I doubt not but they found their abundant account in it, not only in the serenity and happiness of their own minds, which is beyond comparison the most important consideration; but also, in some degree, in the obliging and respectful treatment which they generally met with in their quarters. And I mention this, because

I am persuaded, that if gentlemen of their profession knew, and would reflect, how much more comfortable they make their own quarters, by a sober, orderly, and obliging conduct, they would be regular out of mere self-love, if they were not influenced, as I heartily wish they may always be, by a nobler principle.

§ 117. Towards the latter end of this year he embarked for Flanders, and spent some considerable time with the regiment at Ghent, where he much regretted the want of those religious ordinances and opportunities which had made his other abodes delightful. But as he had made so eminent a progress in that divine life which they are all intended to promote, he could not be unactive in the cause of God. I have now before me a letter dated from thence, October 16. 1742, in which he writes, "As for me, I am indeed in a dry  
"and barren land, where no water is. Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because nothing is to be heard in our  
"dom, but blaspheming the name of my  
"God; and I am not honoured as the instrument of doing any great service. 'Tis true,  
"I have reformed six or seven field officers of swearing. I dine every day with them,  
"and have entered them into a voluntary con-

" tract, to pay a shilling to the poor for eve-  
 " ry oath; and it is wonderful to observe  
 " the effect it has had already. One of them  
 " told me this day at dinner, that it had  
 " really such an influence upon him, that be-  
 " ing at cards last night, when another officer  
 " fell a swearing, he was not able to bear it,  
 " but rose up and left the company. So  
 " you see restraints, at first arising from a  
 " low principle, may improve into something  
 " better."

§ 118. During his abode here he had a great  
 deal of business upon his hands; and had also in  
 some marches the care of more regiments than  
 his own: And it has been very delightful to  
 me to observe, what a degree of converse with  
 heaven, and the God of it, he maintained, a-  
 midst these scenes of hurry and fatigue, of which  
 the reader may find a remarkable specimen in  
 the following letters, dated from Litchwick in  
 the beginning of April 1743, which was one of  
 the last I received from him while abroad,  
 which begins with these words: " Yesterday,  
 " being the Lord's day, at six in the morning,  
 " I had the pleasure of receiving your's at  
 " Nortonick: and it proved a sabbath day's  
 " blessing to me. Some time before it reach-  
 " ed me," (from whence, by the way it may

be observed, that his former custom of rising so early to his devotion was still retained) “ I had been wrestling with God with many tears ; and when I had read it, I returned to my knees again, to give hearty thanks to him for all his goodness to you and your’s and also to myself, in that he hath been pleased to stir up so many who are dear to him to be mindful of me at the throne of grace.” And then, after the mention of some other particulars, he adds, “ Blessed and adored for ever be the holy name of my heavenly Father, who holds my soul in life, and my body in perfect health ! Were I to recount his mercy and goodness to me even in the midst of all these hurries, I should never have done — I hope your Master will still encourage you in his work, and make you a blessing to many. My dearest friend, I am much more your’s than I can express, and shall remain so while I am J. G.”

§ 119. In this correspondence I had a farther opportunity of discovering that humble resignation to the will of God which made so amiable a part of his character, and of which before I had seen so many instances. He speaks, in the letter from which I have just been

giving an extract, of the hope he had expressed in former letters, of seeing us again that winter; and he adds, "To be sure, it would have been a great pleasure to me; but we poor mortals form projects, and the Almighty Ruler of the universe disposes of all as he pleases. A great many of us were getting ready for our return to England, when we received an order to march towards Frankfurt, to the great surprise of the whole army: neither can any of us comprehend what we are to do there; for there is no enemy in that country, the French army being marched into Bavaria, where I am sure we cannot follow them. But it is the will of the Lord; and his will be done! I desire to bless and praise my heavenly Father, that I am entirely resigned to it. It is no matter where I go, or what becomes of me, so that God may be glorified in my life or my death. I should rejoice much to hear that all my friends were equally resigned."

§ 120. The mention of this article reminds me of another, relating to the views which he had of obtaining a regiment for himself. He endeavoured to deserve it by the most faithful services, some of them indeed beyond what the strength of his constitution would

well bear; for the weather in some of these marches proved exceeding bad, and yet he would be always at the head of his people, that he might look to every thing that concerned them with the exactest care. This obliged him to neglect the beginnings of a feverish illness, the natural consequence of which was, that it grew very formidable, forced a long confinement upon him, and gave animal nature a shock which it never recovered.

§ 121. In the mean time, as he had the promise of a regiment before he quitted England, his friends were continually expecting an occasion of congratulating him on having received the command of one. But still they were disappointed; and on some of them the disappointment seemed to sit heavy. As for the Colonel himself, he seemed quite easy about it; and appeared much greater in that easy situation of mind, than the highest military honours and preferments could have made him. With great pleasure do I at this moment recollect the unaffected serenity, and even indifference, with which he expresses himself upon this occasion, in a letter to me, dated about the beginning of April 1743. "The disappointment of a regiment is no thing to me; for I am satisfied, that had it



“ been for God’s glory, I should have had it ;  
 “ and I should have been sorry to have had it  
 “ on any other terms. - My heavenly Father  
 “ has bestowed upon me infinitely more than  
 “ if he had made me emperor of the whole  
 “ world.”

§ 122. I find several parallel expressions in other letters ; and those to his lady about the same time were just in the same strain. In an extract from one which was written from Aix la Chapelle, April 21, the same year, I meet with these words : “ People here imagine I  
 “ must be sadly troubled that I have not got  
 “ a regiment, (for six out of seven vacant are  
 “ now disposed of) : but they are strangely  
 “ mistaken ; for it has given me no sort of  
 “ trouble : My heavenly Father knows what  
 “ is best for me ; and blessed and for ever  
 “ adored be his name, he has given me  
 “ an entire resignation to his will : Besides, I  
 “ don’t know that ever I met with any dis-  
 “ appointment, since I was a Christian, but it  
 “ pleased God to discover to me, that it was  
 “ plainly for my advantage, by bestowing some-  
 “ thing better upon me afterwards : Many in-  
 “ stances of which I am able to produce ; and  
 “ therefore I should be the greatest of mon-  
 “ sters if I did not trust in him.”

§ 123. I should be guilty of a great omission, if I were not to add how remarkable the event corresponded with his faith on this occasion. For, whereas he had no intimation or expectation of any thing more than a regiment of foot, his Majesty was pleased, out of his great goodness, to give him a regiment of dragoons, which was then quartered just in his own neighbourhood. And it is properly remarked by the reverend and worthy person through whose hands this letter was transmitted to me, that when the Colonel thus expressed himself, he could have no prospect of what he afterwards so soon obtained, as General Bland's regiment, to which he was advanced, was only vacant on the 19th of April; that is, two days before the date of this letter, when it was impossible he should have any notice of that vacancy. And it also deserves observation, that some few days after the Colonel was thus unexpectedly promoted to the command of these dragoons, Brigadier Cornwallis's regiment of foot, then in Flanders, became vacant. Now, had this happened before his promotion to General Bland's, Colonel Gardiner, in all probability, would only have had that regiment of foot, and so have continued in Flanders. When the affair was issued, he informs Lady Francis of it, in

a letter dated from a village near Frankfort; May 3, in which he refers to his former of the 21st April, observing how remarkably it was verified, "in God's having given him" (for so he expresses it, agreeably to the views he continually maintained of the universal agency of divine providence) "what he had no expectation of, and what was so much better than that which he had missed, a regiment of dragoons quartered at his own door."

§ 124. It appeared to him, that by this remarkable event, Providence called him home. Accordingly, though he had other preferments offered him in the army, he chose to return; and, I believe, the more willingly, as he did not expect there would have been any action. Just at this time it pleased God to give him an awful instance of the uncertainty of human prospects and enjoyments, by that violent fever which seized him at Ghent in his way to England; and perhaps the more severely for the efforts he made to push on his journey, though he had for some days been much indisposed. It was, I think, one of the first fits of severe illness he had ever met with; and he was ready to look upon it as a sudden call into eternity: But it gave him no painful alarm in that view. He committed

himself to the God of his life ; and in a few weeks he was so well recovered, as to be capable of pursuing his journey, though not without difficulty : And I cannot but think it might have conduced much to a more perfect recovery than he ever attained, to have allowed himself a longer repose, in order to recruit his exhausted strength and spirits. But there was an activity in his temper not easy to be restrained ; and it was now stimulated, not only by a desire of seeing his friends, but of being with his regiment ; that he might omit nothing in his power to regulate their morals and their discipline, and to form them for public service. Accordingly, he passed through London, about the middle of June 1743, where he had the honour of waiting on their Royal Highnesses the Prince and Princess of Wales, and of receiving from both the most obliging tokens of favour and esteem. He arrived at Northampton on Monday the twentieth of June, and spent part of three days here. But the great pleasure which his return and preferment gave us was much abated by observing his countenance so sadly altered, and the many marks of languor and remaining disorder which evidently appeared : so that he really looked ten years older than he had done ten months before. I had how-

ever a satisfaction sufficient to counterbalance much of the concern which this alteration gave me, in a renewed opportunity of observing, indeed more sensibly than ever, in how remarkable a degree he was dead to the enjoyments and views of this mortal life. When I congratulated him on the favourable appearances of Providence for him in the late event, he briefly told me the remarkable circumstances that attended it, with the most genuine impressions of gratitude to God for them; but added, "that as his account was  
" increased with his income, power, and influence, and his cares were proportionably  
" increased too, it was, as to his own personal concern, much the same to him, whether he had remained in his former station,  
" or been elevated to this; but that if God  
" should by this means honour him, as an  
" instrument of doing more good than he  
" could otherwise have done, he should rejoice  
" in it."

§ 125. I perceived that the near views he had of eternity, in the illness from which he was then so imperfectly recovered, had not in the least alarmed him; but that he would have been entirely willing, had such been the determination of God, to have been cut short *in a foreign land*, without any earthly friend.

near him, and in the midst of a journey undertaken with hopes and prospects so pleasing to nature; which appeared to me no inconsiderable evidence of the strength of his faith. But we shall wonder the less at this extraordinary resignation, if we consider the joyful and assured prospect which he had of an happiness infinitely superior beyond the grave; of which that worthy minister of the church of Scotland, who had an opportunity of conversing with him quickly after his return, and having the memorable story of his conversion from his own mouth, (as I have hinted above), writes thus in his letter to me, dated Jan. 14. 1746-7. " When he came to review  
" his regiment at Linlithgow in summer 1743,  
" after having given me the wonderful story  
" as above, he concluded in words to this  
" purpose:—Let me die whenever it shall  
" please God, or wherever it shall be, I am  
" sure I shall go to the mansions of eternal  
" glory, and enjoy my God and my Redeemer  
" in heaven for ever."

§ 126. While he was with us at this time, he appeared deeply affected with the sad state of things as to religion and morals, and seemed to apprehend that the rod of God was hanging over so sinful a nation. He observed a great deal of disaffection, which the ene-

mies of the government had, by a variety of artifices, been raising in Scotland for some years; and the number of Jacobites there, together with the defenceless state in which our island then was, with respect to the number of its forces at home, (of which he spoke at once with great concern and astonishment), led him to expect an invasion from France, and an attempt in favour of the Pretender, much sooner than it happened. I have heard him say, many years before it came so near being accomplished, "that a few thousands might have a fair chance for marching from Edinburgh to London uncontrouled, and throw the whole kingdom into an astonishment." And I have great reason to believe, that this was one main consideration which engaged him to make such haste to his regiment, then quartered in those parts; as he imagined there was not a spot of ground where he might be more like to have a call to expose his life in the service of his country; and perhaps, by appearing on a proper call early in its defence, be instrumental in suppressing the beginnings of most formidable mischief. How rightly he judged in these things, the event did too evidently shew.

§ 127. The evening before our last separation, as I knew I could not entertain the invaluable friend who was then my guest more agreeably, I preached a sermon in my own house, with some peculiar reference to his case and circumstances, from those ever-memorable words, than which I have never felt any more powerful and more comfortable, Psalm xci. 14, 15, 16. "Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name: He shall call upon me and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble! I will deliver him, and honour him: With long life, (or length of days) will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation." This scripture could not but lead our meditations to survey the character of the good man, as one who so knows the name of the blessed God, (has such a deep apprehension of the glories and perfections of his nature), as determinately to set his love upon him, to make him the supreme object of his most ardent and constant affection. And it suggested the most sublime and animating hopes to persons of such a character; that their prayers shall be always acceptable to God; that though they *may, and must, be called out to their share*



in the troubles and calamities of life, yet they may assure themselves of the divine presence in all; which shall issue in their deliverance, in their exaltation, sometimes to distinguished honour and esteem among men, and, it may be, in a long course of useful and happy years on earth; at least, which shall undoubtedly end in seeing, to their perpetual delight, the complete salvation of God, in a world where they shall enjoy length of days for ever and ever, and employ them all in adoring the great Author of their salvation and felicity. It is evident that these natural thoughts on such a scripture were matters of universal concern. Yet had I known that this was the last time I should ever address Colonel Gardiner, as a minister of the gospel, and had I foreseen the scenes through which God was about to lead him, I hardly know what considerations I could have suggested with more peculiar propriety. The attention, elevation, and delight with which he heard them, was very apparent; and the pleasure which the observation of it gave me continues to this moment. And let me be permitted to digress so far, as to add, that this is indeed the great support of a Christian minister, under the many discouragements and disappointments which he meets with in his

attempts to fix upon the profligate or the thoughtless part of mankind a deep sense of religious truth ; that there is another important part of his work, in which he may hope to be more generally successful ; as by plain, artless, but serious discourses, the great principles of Christian duty and hope may be nourished and invigorated in good men, their graces watered as at the root, and their souls animated both to persevere, and improve in holiness. And when we are effectually performing such benevolent offices, so well suiting our immortal natures, to persons whose hearts are cemented with others in the bonds of the most endearing and sacred friendship, it is too little to say it overpays the fatigue of our labours ; it even swallows up all sense of it, in the most rational and sublime pleasure.

§ 128. An incident occurs to my mind, which happened that evening, which at least for the oddness of it may deserve a place in these memoirs. I had then with me one Thomas Porter, a poor, but very honest and religious man, (now living at Hatfield Broad-oak in Essex) who is quite unacquainted with letters, so as not to be able to distinguish one from another ; yet is master of the contents

of the Bible, in so extraordinary a degree, that he has not only fixed an immense number of texts in his memory, but merely by hearing them quoted in sermons, has registered there the chapter and verse in which these passages are to be found: This is attended with a marvellous facility in directing those that can read to turn to them, and a most unaccountable talent of fixing on such as suit almost every imaginable variety of circumstances in common life. There are two considerations in his case, which make it the more wonderful: The one, that he is a person of a very low genius, having besides a stammering which makes his speech almost unintelligible to strangers, so wild and awkward a manner of behaviour, that he is frequently taken for an idiot, and seems in many things to be indeed so: The other, that he grew up to manhood in a very licentious course of living, and an entire ignorance of divine things, so that all these exact impressions on his memory have been made in his riper years. I thought it would not be disagreeable to the Colonel to introduce to him this odd phenomenon, which many hundreds of people have had a curiosity to examine: And among all the strange things I have seen in him, I never remember any which equalled what passed

on this occasion. On hearing the Colonel's profession, and receiving some hints of his religious character, he ran through a vast variety of scriptures, beginning at the Pentateuch, and going on to the Revelation, relating either to the dependence, to be fixed on God for the success of military preparations, or to the instances and promises occurring there of his care of good men in the most imminent dangers, or to the encouragement to despise perils and death, while engaged in a good cause, and supported by the views of a happy immortality. I believe he quoted more than twenty of these passages; and I must freely own that I know not who could have chose them with greater propriety. If my memory do not deceive me, the last of this catalogue was that from which I afterwards preached on the lamented occasion of this great man's fall: "Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life." We were all astonished at so remarkable a fact; and I question not, but that many of my readers will think the memory of it worthy of being thus preserved.

§ 129. But to return to my main subject: The next day after the sermon and conversation of which I have been speaking, I took my last leave of my inestimable friend, after

attending him some part of his way northward. The first stage of our journey was to the cottage of that poor, but very religious family, which I had occasion to mention above, as relieved, and indeed in a great measure subsisted, by his charity. And nothing could be more delightful, than to observe the condescension with which he conversed with these his humble pensioners. We there put up our last united prayers together; and he afterwards expressed, in the strongest terms I ever heard him use on such an occasion, the singular pleasure with which he had joined in them. Indeed, it was no small satisfaction to me to have an opportunity of recommending such a valuable friend to the protection and blessing, with that particular freedom and enlargement on what was peculiar in his circumstances, which hardly any other situation, unless we had been quite alone, could so conveniently have admitted. We went from thence to the table of a person of distinction in the neighbourhood, where he had an opportunity of shewing in how decent and graceful a manner he could unite the Christian and the gentleman, and give conversation an improving and religious turn, without violating any of the rules of polite behaviour, or saying or doing *any thing* which looked at all constrained or

afflicted. Here we took our last embrace, committed each other to the care of the God of heaven; and the Colonel pursued his journey to the north, where he spent all the remainder of his days.

§ 130. The more I reflect upon this appointment of providence, the more I discern of the beauty and wisdom of it; not only as it led directly to that glorious period of life with which God had determined to honour him, and in which, I think, it becomes all his friends to rejoice, but also, as the retirement on which he entered could not but have a happy tendency to favour his more immediate and complete preparation for so speedy a remove; to which we may add, that it must probably have a very powerful influence to promote the interests of religion (incomparably the greatest of all interests) among the members of his own family; who must surely edify much by such daily lessons as they received from his lips, when they saw them illustrated and enforced by so admirable an example, and this for two complete years. It is the more remarkable, as I cannot find from the memoirs of his life in my hands, that he had ever been so long at home since he had a family, or indeed from his childhood, ever so long at a time in any one place.

§. 131. With how clear a lustre his lamp shone, and with what holy vigour his loins were girded up in the service of his God, in these his latter days, I learn in part from the letters of several excellent persons in the ministry, or in secular life, with whom I have since conversed or corresponded. And in his many letters, dated from Bankton during this period, I have still farther evidence, how happy he was, amidst those infirmities of body which his tenderness for me would seldom allow him to mention; for it appears from them, what a daily intercourse he kept up with heaven, and what delightful communion with God crowned his attendance on public ordinances, and his sweet hours of devout retirement. He mentions his sacramental opportunities with peculiar relish, crying out as in a holy rapture, in reference to one and another of them, "Oh how gracious a Master  
" do we serve! how pleasant is his service!  
" how rich the entertainment of his love!  
" yet, oh how poor and cold are our services!" But I will not multiply quotations of this sort, after those I have given above, which may be a sufficient specimen of many more in the same strain. This hint may suffice to shew, that the same ardour of soul held out in a great measure to the last; and indeed it seems, that

towards the close of life, like the flame of a lamp almost expiring, it sometimes exerted an unusual blaze.

§ 132. He spent much of his time at Bankton in religious solitude; and one most intimately conversant with him assures me, that the traces of that delightful converse with God which he enjoyed in it might easily be discerned in that solemn, yet cheerful countenance, with which he often came out of his closet. Yet his exercises there must sometimes have been very mournful, considering the melancholy views which he had of the state of our public affairs. "I should be glad," says he, (in a letter which he sent me, about the close of the year 1743), "to hear what wise  
" and good people among you think of the  
" present circumstances of things. For my  
" own part, though I thank God I fear no-  
" thing for myself, my apprehensions for the  
" public are very gloomy, considering the de-  
" plorable prevalency of almost all kinds of  
" wickedness amongst us; the natural conse-  
" quence of the contempt of the gospel, I am  
" daily offering my prayers to God for this  
" sinful land of ours, over which his judg-  
" ment seems to be gathering; and my  
" strength is sometimes so exhausted with  
" those strong cries and tears, which I pour



“ out before God on this occasion, that I am  
 “ hardly able to stand when I arise from my  
 “ knees.” If we have many remaining to  
 stand in the breach with equal fervency, I  
 hope, crying as our provocations are, God will  
 still be intreated for us, and save us.

§ 133. Most of the other letters I had the  
 pleasure of receiving from him after our last  
 separation are either filled, like those of former  
 years, with tender expressions of affectionate  
 solicitude for my domestic comfort and  
 public usefulness, or relate to the writings I  
 published during this time, or to the affairs of  
 his eldest son, then under my care. But these  
 are things which are by no means of a nature  
 to be communicated here. It is enough to re-  
 mark in the general, that the Christian was  
 still mingled with all the care of the friend and  
 the parent.

§ 134. But I think it incumbent upon me  
 to observe, that during this time, and for some  
 preceding years, his attention, ever wakeful  
 to such concerns, was much engaged by some  
 religious appearances, which happened about  
 this time both in England and Scotland; of  
 which some may be curious to know his sen-  
 timents. He communicated them to me with  
 the most unreserved freedom; and I cannot  
 apprehend myself under any engagements to

conceal them, as I am persuaded that it will be no prejudice to his memory that they should be publicly known.

§.135. It was from Colonel Gardiner's pen that I received the first notice of that ever memorable scene which was opened at Kilsyth, under the ministry of the Rev. Mr M'Culloch, in the month of February 1741-2. He communicated to me the copy of two letters from that eminently favoured servant of God, giving an account of that extraordinary success which had within a few days accompanied his preaching; when, as I remember, in a little more than a fortnight, a hundred and thirty souls, who had before continued in long insensibility under the faithful preaching of the gospel, were awakened on a sudden to attend to it, as if it had been a new revelation brought down from heaven, and attested by as astonishing miracles as ever were wrought by Peter or Paul; though they heard it only from a person under whose ministry they had sat for several years. Struck with a power and majesty in the word of God, which they had never felt before, they crowded his house night and day, making their applications to him for spiritual direction and assistance, with an earnestness and solicitude, which floods of tears and cries, that swallowed up their own words

and his, could not sufficiently express. The Colonel mentioned this at first to me, "as  
 " matter of eternal praise, which he knew  
 " would rejoice my very soul." And when he  
 saw it spread in the neighbouring parts, and  
 observed the glorious reformation which it  
 produced in the lives of great multitudes, and  
 the abiding fruits of it for succeeding months  
 and years, it increased and confirmed his joy.  
 But the facts relating to this matter have been  
 laid before the world in so authentic a man-  
 ner, and the agency of divine grace in them  
 has been so rationally vindicated, and so pa-  
 thetically represented, in what the reverend  
 and judicious Mr Webster has written upon  
 that subject, that it is altogether superfluous  
 for me to add any thing farther than my hear-  
 ty prayers, that the work may be as extensive  
 as it was apparently glorious and divine.

§ 135. It was with great pleasure that he  
 received any intelligence of a like kind from  
 England, whether the clergy of the establish-  
 ed church or dissenting ministers, whether our  
 own countrymen or foreigners, were the in-  
 struments of it. And whatever weaknesses or  
 errors might mingle themselves with valuable  
 qualities in such as were active in such a work,  
 he appeared to love and honour them in pro-  
 portion to the degree he saw reason to believe

their hearts were devoted to the service of Christ, and their attempts owned and succeeded by him. I remember, that mentioning one of these gentlemen who had been remarkably successful in his ministry, and seemed to have met with some very unkind usage, he says, "I had rather be that despised persecuted man, to be an instrument in the hand of the Spirit, in converting so many souls, and building up so many in their holy faith, than I would be emperor of the whole world." Yet this steady and judicious Christian, (for such he most assuredly was), at the same time that he esteemed a man for his good intention and his worthy qualities, did not suffer himself to be hurried away into all the singularity of his sentiments, or to admire his imprudences or excesses. On the contrary, he saw and lamented that artifice which the great father of fraud has so long and so successfully been practising; who, like the enemies of Israel, when he cannot entirely prevent the building of God's temple, does as it were offer his assistance to carry on the work, that he may thereby get the most effectual opportunities of obstructing it. The Colonel often expressed his astonishment at the wide extremes into which some, whom, on the whole, he thought

very worthy men, were permitted to run in many doctrinal and speculative points; and discerned how evidently it appeared from hence, that we cannot argue the truth of any doctrine from the success of the preacher; since this would be a kind of demonstration, (if I may be allowed the expression), which might equally prove both parts of a contradiction. Yet when he observed, that an high regard to the atonement and righteousness of Christ, and to the free grace of God in him, exerted by the operation of the Divine Spirit, was generally common to all who had been peculiarly successful in the conversion and reformation of men, (how widely soever their judgments might differ in other points, and how warmly soever they might oppose each other in consequence of that diversity); it tended greatly to confirm his faith in these principles, as well as to open his heart in love to all of every denomination who maintained an affectionate regard to them. And though what he remarked as to the conduct and success of ministers of the most opposite strains of preaching, confirmed him in these sentiments, yet he always esteemed and loved virtuous and *benevolent* men, even where he thought them *most* mistaken in the notions they formed of

religion, or in the methods by which they attempted to serve it.

§ 137. While I thus represent what all who knew him must soon have observed of Colonel Gardiner's affectionate regard to these peculiar doctrines of our holy religion, it is necessary that I should also inform my reader, that it was not his judgment that the attention of ministers or their hearers should be wholly ingrossed by these, excellent as they are; but that all the parts of the scheme of truth and duty should be regarded in their due connection and proportion. Far from that distempered taste, which can bear nothing but cordials, it was his deliberate judgment that the law should be preached, as well as the gospel; and hardly any thing gave him greater offence than the irreverent manner in which some, who have been ignorantly extolled as the most zealous evangelical preachers, have sometimes been tempted to speak of the former; much indeed to the scandal of all consistent and judicious Christians. He delighted to be instructed in his duty, and to hear much of the inward exercises of the spiritual and divine life. And he always wished, so far as I could observe, to have these topics treated in a rational, as well as a spiritual manner, with solidity

and order of thought, with perspicuity and weight of expression; as well knowing that religion is a most reasonable service; that God has not chosen idiots or lunatics as the instruments, or nonsense as the means of building up his church; and that, though the charge of enthusiasm is often fixed on Christianity and its ministers, in a wild, undeserved, and indeed (on the whole) enthusiastical manner, by some of the loudest or most solemn pretenders to reason; yet there is really such a thing as enthusiasm, against which it becomes the true friends of the revelation to be diligently on their guard, lest Christianity, instead of being exalted, should be greatly corrupted and debased, and all manner of absurdity, both in doctrine and practice, introduced, by methods, which (like persecution) throw truth and falsehood on a level, and render the grossest errors at once more plausible and more incurable. He had too much candour and equity to fix general charges of this nature; but he was really (and I think not vainly) apprehensive, that the emissaries and agents of the most corrupt church that ever dishonoured the Christian name, (by which, it will easily be understood I mean that of Rome), might very possibly insinuate themselves into societies, to which they could not otherwise have access,

and make their advantage of that total resignation of the understanding, and contempt of reason and learning, which nothing but ignorance, delirium, or knavery can dictate, to lead men blindfold whither it pleased, till it set them down at the foot of an altar, where transubstantiation itself is consecrated.

§ 138. I know not where I can more properly introduce another part of the Colonel's character, which, obnoxious as it was, I have not yet touched upon; I mean his tenderness to those who were under any spiritual distress, wherein he was indeed an example to ministers, in a duty more peculiarly theirs. I have seen many amiable instances of this myself, and I have been informed of many others, one of which happened about the time of that awakening in the western parts of Scotland, which I touched upon above, when the Rev. Mr M'Laurin of Glasgow found occasion to witness to the great propriety, judgment, and felicity of manner with which he addressed spiritual consolation to an afflicted soul, who applied to the professor at a time when he had not an opportunity immediately to give audience to the case. And indeed, as long ago as the year 1726, I find him writing to a friend *in a strain of tenderness in this regard, which might well have become the most affectionate*



and experienced pastor. He there congratulates him on some religious enjoyments lately received, (in part, it seems, by his means), when among others he has this modest expression, "If I have been made any way the  
 " means of doing you good, give the whole  
 " glory to God, for he has been willing to  
 " shew that the power was entirely of him-  
 " self, since he has been pleased to make use  
 " of so very weak an instrument." In the same letter he admonishes his friend, that he should not be too much surprised, if after having been (as he expresses it), upon the mount, he should be brought into the valley again; and reminds him that "we live by faith, and  
 " not by sensible assurance;" representing, that there are some such full communications from God as seem almost to swallow up the actings of faith, from whence they take their rise: "Whereas, when a Christian who walks  
 " in darkness, and sees no light, will yet hang  
 " (as it were) on the report of an absent Je-  
 " sus, and," as one expresses it, in allusion to the story of Jacob and Joseph, "can put him-  
 " self as on the chariot of the promises, to be  
 " born on to him, whom now he sees not;  
 " there may be sublimer and more acceptable  
 " actings of a pure and strong faith, than in  
 " moments which afford the soul a much

“ more rapturous delight.” This is the substance of what he says in the excellent letter. Some of the phrases made use of might not perhaps be intelligible to several of my readers, for which reason I do not exactly transcribe them all; but this is plainly and fully his meaning, and most of the words are his own. The sentiment is surely very just and important; and happy would it be for many excellent persons, who, through wrong notions of the nature of faith (which was never more misrepresented than now among some), are perplexing themselves with most groundless doubts and scruples, if it were more generally understood, admitted and considered.

§ 139. An endeared friend, who was most intimately conversant with the Colonel during the two last years of his life, has favoured me with an account of some little circumstances relating to him, which I esteem as precious fragments, by which the consistent tenor of his character may be farther illustrated. I shall therefore insert them here, without being very solicitous as to the order in which they are introduced.

§ 140. He perceived himself evidently in a very declining state from his first arrival in *Britain*, and seemed to entertain a fixed apprehension that he should continue but a little

while longer in life. "He expected death," says my good correspondent, "and was delighted with the prospect," which did not grow less amiable by a nearer approach. The word of God, with which he had as intimate an acquaintance as most men I ever knew, and on which (especially on the New Testament), have heard him make many very judicious and accurate remarks, was still his daily study; and it furnished him with matter of frequent conversation, much to the edification and comfort of those that were about him. It was recollected, that among other passages, he had lately spoken of the following as having made a deep impression on his mind: My soul, wait thou only upon God! He would repeat it again and again, *only, only, only!* So plainly did he see, and so deeply did he feel, the vanity of creature-confidences and expectations. With the strongest attestation would he often mention those words in Isaiah, as verified by long experience: "Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace whose mind is stayed on thee, because he trusteth in thee." And with peculiar satisfaction would he utter these heroic words in Habakkuk, which he found armour of proof against every fear and every contingency: "Tho' the fig-tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit in the vines; the labour of the olive shall fail,

and the fields shall yield no meat ; the flocks shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall be no herd in the stalls : Yet I will rejoice in the Lord, I will joy in the God of my salvation." The 145th psalm was also spoken of by him with great delight, and Dr Watt's version of it ; as well as several other of that excellent person's poetical compositions. My friend who transmits to me this account adds the following words, which I desire to insert with the deepest sentiments of unfeigned humility and self-abasement before God, as most unworthy the honour of contributing in the least degree to the joys and graces of one so much my superior in every part of the Christian character : " As the joy with which  
" good men see the happy fruits of their labours makes a part of the present reward  
" of the servants of God and the friends of  
" Jesus, it must not be omitted, even in a letter to you, that your spiritual hymns were  
" among his most delightful and soul-improving repasts ; particularly those on beholding transgressors with grief, and Christ's  
" message." What is added concerning my book of the Rise and Progress of Religion, and the terms in which he expressed his esteem of it, I cannot suffer to pass my pen ; only desire most sincerely to bless God, that espec-

ally by the last chapters of that treatise, I had an opportunity at so great a distance of exhibiting some offices of Christian friendship to this excellent person in the closing scenes of life, which it would have been my greatest joy to have performed in person, had Providence permitted me then to have been near him.

§ 141. The former of those hymns my correspondent mentions as having been so agreeable to Colonel Gardiner, I have given the reader above, at the end of sect. 101. The latter, which is called Christ's Message, took its rise from Luke iv. 18. & seq. and is as follows :

Hark ! the glad sound ! The Saviour comes,  
The Saviour promis'd long !  
Let ev'ry heart prepare a throne,  
And ev'ry voice a song.

On him the Spirit largely pour'd  
Exerts it sacred fire :  
Wisdom, and might, and zeal, and love,  
His holy breast inspire.

He comes the prisoners to release  
In Satan's bondage held :  
The gates of brass before him burst,  
The iron fetters yield.

He comes, from thickest films of vice,  
To clear the mental ray ;  
And on the eye-balls of the blind  
To pour celestial day \*.

He comes, the broken heart to bind,  
The bleeding soul to cure ;  
And with the treasures of his grace  
T' enrich the humble poor.

His silver trumpets publish loud  
The jubilee of the Lord ;  
Our debts are all remitted now,  
Our heritage restor'd.

Our glad hosannahs, Prince of Peace,  
Thy welcome shall proclaim ;  
And heaven's eternal arches ring  
With thy beloved name.

§ 142. There is one hymn more I shall beg leave to add, plain as it is, which Colonel Gardiner has been heard to mention with particular regard, as expressing the inmost sentiments of his soul ; and they were undoubtedly so, in the last rational moments of his expiring life. It is called, *Christ precious to the Believer* ; and was composed to be sung after a sermon on 1 Peter ii. 7.

\* This stanza is mostly borrowed from Mr Pope.

Jesus ! I love thy charming name,  
 'Tis music to my ear :  
 Fain would I sound it out so loud,  
 That earth and heaven should hear.

Yes, thou art precious to my soul,  
 My transport, and my trust :  
 Jewels to thee are gaudy toys,  
 And gold is fordid dust.

All my capacious powers can wish,  
 In thee most richly meet :  
 No to my eyes is life so dear,  
 Nor friendship half so sweet.

All my capacious pow'rs can wish,  
 In thee most richly meet :  
 No to my eyes is life so dear,  
 Nor friendship half so sweet.

Thy grace still dwells upon my heart,  
 And sheds its fragrance there ;  
 The noblest balm of all its wounds,  
 The cordial of its care.

I'll speak the honours of thy name  
 With my last lab'ring breath ;  
 Then speechless, clasp thee in my arms,  
 The antidote of death.

§ 143. Those who were intimate with Colonel Gardiner must have observed how ready he was to give a devotional turn to any sub-

ject that occurred. And in particular, the spiritual and heavenly disposition of his soul discovered itself in the reflections and improvements which he made when reading history; in which he took a great deal of pleasure, as persons remarkable for their knowledge of mankind, and observation of providence, generally do. I have an instance of this before me, which, though too natural to be at all surprising, will, I dare say, be pleasing to the devout mind. He had been just reading in Rollin's extract from Xenophon the answer which the Lady of Friganes made, when all the company were extolling Cyrus, and expressing the admiration with which his appearance and behaviour struck them. The question being asked her, What she thought of him? she answered, I don't know, I did not observe him. On what then, said one of the company, did you fix your attention? On him, replied she, (referring to the generous speech which her husband had just made), who said he would give a thousand lives to ransom my liberty. "Oh," cried the Colonel, when reading it, "how ought we to fix our eyes and hearts on Him, who, not in offer, but in reality, gave his own precious life to ransom us from the most dreadful slave-



“ry, and from eternal destruction !” But this is only one instance among a thousand. His heart was so habitually set upon divine things, and he had such a permanent and overflowing sense of the love of Christ, that he could not forbear connecting such reflections with a multitude of more distant occasions occurring in daily life, where less advanced Christians would not have thought of them : And thus, like our great master, he made every little incident a source of devotion, and an instrument of holy zeal.

§ 144. Enfeebled as his constitution was, he was still intent on improving his time to some valuable purposes : And when his friends expostulated with him, that he gave his body so little rest, he used to answer “ It will rest long enough in the grave.”

§ 145. The July before his death, he was persuaded to take a journey to Scarborough for the recovery of his health ; from which he was at least encouraged to expect some little revival. After this, he had thoughts of going to London, and designed to have spent part of September at Northampton. The expectation of this was mutually agreeable ; but providence saw fit to disconcert the scheme. His love for his friends in these parts occasioned

him to express some regret on his being commanded back: And I am pretty confident, from the manner in which he expressed himself in one of his last letters to me, that he had some more important reasons for wishing an opportunity of making a London journey just at that crisis, which, the reader will remember, was before the rebellion broke out. But, as providence determined it otherwise, he acquiesced; and I am well satisfied, that could he have distinctly foreseen the approaching event, so far as it concerned his own person, he would have esteemed it the happiest summons he ever received. While he was at Scarborough, I find by a letter dated from thence, July 26 1745, that he had been informed of the gaiety which so unseasonably prevailed at Edinburgh, where great multitudes were then spending their time in balls, assemblies, and other gay amusements, little mindful of the rod of God which was then hanging over them; on which occasion he hath this expression: "I am greatly surpris'd that  
" the people of Edinburgh should be employ-  
" ed in such foolish diversions when our situ-  
" ation is at present more melancholy than  
" ever I saw it in my life. But there is one  
" *thing* which I am very sure of, that com-

“forts me, viz. that it shall go well with the  
“righteous, come what will.”

§ 146. Quickly after his return home, the flame burst out, and his regiment was ordered to Stirling. It was in the castle there that his lady and eldest daughter enjoyed the last happy hours of his company; and I think it was about eight or ten days before his death that he parted from them there. A remarkable circumstance attended that parting, which hath been touched upon by surviving friends in more than one of their letters to me. His Lady was so affected when she took her last leave of him, that she could not forbear bursting out into a flood of tears, with other marks of unusual emotion. And when he asked her the reason, she urged the apprehension she had of losing such an invaluable friend, amidst the dangers to which he was then called out, as a very sufficient apology. Upon which she took particular notice, that whereas he had generally comforted her on such occasions, by pleading with her that remarkable hand of providence which had so frequently, in former instances, been exerted for his preservation, and that in the greatest extremity he said nothing of it now; but only replied, in his sententious manner, “We have an eternity to spend together.”

§ 147. That heroic contempt of death, which had often discovered itself in the midst of former dangers, was manifested now in his discourse with several of his most intimate friends. I have reserved for this place one genuine expression of it many years before, which I thought might be mentioned with some advantage here. In July 1725, he had been sent to some place, not far from Hamilton, to quell a mutiny among some of our troops. I know not the particular occasion; but I remember to have heard him mention it as so fierce a one, that he scarce ever apprehended himself in a more hazardous circumstance. Yet he quelled it by his presence alone, and the expostulations he used; evidently putting his life into his hand to do it. The particulars of the story struck me much; but I do not so exactly remember them, as to venture to relate them here. I only observe, that in a letter, dated July 16. that year, which I have now before me, and which evidently refers to this event, he writes thus: “ I have been very busy, hurried about from  
“ place to place; but, blessed be God, all is  
“ over without bloodshed. And pray let me  
“ ask, What made you shew so much concern  
“ for me in your last? Were you afraid I.

“ should get to heaven before you ? Or can  
 “ any evil befall those who are followers of  
 “ that which is good \* ? ”

§ 143. And as these were his sentiments in the vigour of his days, so neither did declining years and the infirmities of a broken constitution on the one hand, nor any desires of enjoying the honours and profits of so high a station, or (what was much more to him) the converse of the most affectionate of wives and so many amiable children and friends on the other, enervate his spirits in the least : But as he had in former years often expressed it to me, and several others, as his desire, “ that if  
 “ it were the will of God, he might have  
 “ some honourable call to sacrifice his life in  
 “ defence of religion and the liberties of his  
 “ country ; ” so when it appeared to him

\* I doubt not but this will remind some of my readers of that noble speech of Zuingulis, when (according to the usage of that country) attending his flock to a battle, in which their religion and liberties were all at stake. on his receiving a mortal wound by a bullet, of which he soon expired, while his friends were in all the first astonishment of grief, he bravely said as he was dying, “ *Ecquid hoc infortunium ?* Is this to be reckoned a misfortune ? How many of our Deists would have celebrated such a sentence, if it had come from the lips of an ancient Roman ? Strange, that the name of Christ should be so odious, that the brightest virtues of his followers should be despised for his sake ! but so it is ; and so our Master told us it would be : And our faith is in this connexion confirmed by those that strive most to overthrow it.

most probable that he might be called to it immediately, he met the summons with the greatest readiness. This appears in part from a letter which he wrote to the Rev. Mr. Adams of Falkirk, just as he was marching from Stirling, which was only eight days before his death: "The rebels, says he, "are  
"advancing to cross the Frith; but I trust in  
"the Almighty God, who doth whatsoever  
"he pleases, in the armies of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth." And the same gentleman tells me, that a few days after the date of this, he marched through Falkirk with his regiment; and though he was then in so languishing a state, that he needed his assistance as a secretary to write for some reinforcement, which might put it in his power to make a stand, (as he was very desirous to have done), he expressed a most genuine and noble contempt of life, when to be exposed in the defence of a worthy cause.

§ 149. These sentiments wrought in him to the last in the most effectual manner; and he seemed for a while to have infused them into the regiment which he commanded: For they expressed such a spirit in their march from Stirling, that I am assured the Colonel was obliged to exert all his authority to prevent their making incursions on the rebel army.

which then lay very near them: and had it been thought proper to send him the reinforcement he requested, none can say what the consequence might have been: But he was ordered to march as fast as possible to meet Sir John Cope's forces at Dunbar: which he did. And that hasty retreat, in concurrence with the news which they soon after received of the surrender of Edinburgh to the rebels, (either by the treachery or weakness of a few, in opposition to the judgment of by far the greater and better part of the inhabitants), struck a panic into both the regiments of dragoons, which became visible in some very apparent and remarkable circumstances in their behaviour, which I forbear to relate. This affected Colonel Gardiner so much, that on the Thursday before the fatal action at Prestonpans, he intimated to an officer of considerable rank and note, (from whom I had it by a very sure channel of conveyance), that he expected the event would be as in fact it was. In this view, there is all imaginable reason to believe he had formed his resolution as to his own personal conduct, which was, "that he would not, in case of the flight of those under his command, retreat with *them*;" by which, as it seemed, he was reasonably apprehensive he might have stained:

the honour of his former services, and have given some occasion for the enemy to have spoken reproachfully. He much rather chose, if Providence gave him the call, to leave in his death an example of fidelity and bravery, which might very probably be (as in fact it seems indeed to have been) of much greater importance to his country, than any other service, which in the few days of remaining life he could expect to render it. I conclude these to have been his views, not only from what I knew of his general character and temper, but likewise from some intimations which he gave to a very worthy person from Edinburgh, who visited him the day before the action; to whom he said, "I cannot influence the conduct of others, as I could wish, but I have one life to sacrifice to my country's safety, and I shall not spare it;" or words to that effect.

§ 150. I have heard such a multitude of inconsistent reports of the circumstances of Colonel Gardiner's death, that I had almost despaired of being able to give my reader any particular satisfaction concerning so interesting a scene. But, by a happy accident, I have very lately had an opportunity of being exactly informed of the whole, by that brave man Mr *John Foster*, his faithful servant, (and worthy



of the honour of serving such a master), whom I had seen with him at my house some years before. He attended him in his last hours, and gave me the narration at large; which he would be ready, if it were requisite, to attest upon oath. From his mouth I wrote it down with the utmost exactness, and could easily believe, from the genuine and affectionate manner in which he related the particulars, that, according to his own striking expression, "his eye and his heart were always upon his honoured master during the whole time \*."

§ 151. On Friday, September 20. (the day before the battle which transmitted him to his immortal crown), when the whole army was drawn up, I think about noon, the Colonel rode through all the ranks of his own regiment, addressing them at once in the most respectful and animating manner, both as soldiers and as Christians, to engage them to exert themselves courageously in the service of their country, and to neglect nothing that

\* Just as I am putting the last hand to these memoirs, March 2. 1746-7, I have met with a corporal in Colonel Lafcelles's regiment, who was also an eye witness to what happened at Prestonpans on the day of the battle, and the day before: And the account he has given me of some memorable particulars is so exactly agreeable to that which I received from Mr Foster, that it would much corroborate his testimony, if there were not so many other considerations to render it convincing.

might have a tendency to prepare them for whatever event might happen. They seemed much affected with the address, and expressed a very ardent desire of attacking the enemy immediately : A desire, in which he and another very gallant officer of distinguished rank, dignity, and character, both for bravery and conduct, would gladly have gratified them, if it had been in the power of either. He earnestly pressed it on the commanding officer, both as the soldiers were then in better spirits than it could be supposed they would be after having passed the night under arms ; and also as the circumstance of making an attack would be some encouragement to them, and probably some terror to the enemy, who would have had the disadvantage of standing on the defence : A disadvantage with which those wild barbarians (for such most of them were) perhaps would have been more struck than better disciplined troops, especially when they fought against the laws of their country too. He also apprehended, that by marching to meet them, some advantage might have been secured with regard to the ground ; with which, it is natural to imagine, he must have been perfectly acquainted, as it lay just at his own door, and he had rode over it so many hundred times. When I mention these thin

I do not pretend to be capable of judging how far this advice was on the whole right. A variety of circumstances, to me unknown, might make it otherwise. It is certain, however, that it was brave. But it was over-ruled in this respect, as it also was in the disposition of the cannon, which he would have had planted in the centre of our small army, rather than just before his regiment, which was in the right wing; where he was apprehensive that the horses, which had not been in any engagement before, might be thrown into some disorder by the discharge so very near them. He urged this the more, as he thought the attack of the rebels might probably be made on the centre of the foot, where he knew there were some brave men, on whose standing he thought under God the success of the day depended. When he found that he could not carry either of these points, nor some others, which, out of regard to the common safety, he insisted upon with some unusual earnestness, he dropped some intimations of the consequences which he apprehended, and which did in fact follow; and submitting to Providence, spent the remainder of the day in making as good a disposition as circumstances would allow\*.

\* Several of these circumstances have since been confirmed by the concurrent testimony of another very credible  
 E

§ 152. He continued all night under arms, wrapped up in his cloak, and generally sheltered under a rick of barley which happened to be in the field. About three in the morning, he called his domestic servants to him, of which there were four in waiting. He dismissed three of them, with a most affectionate Christian advice, and such solemn charges relating to the performance of their duty and the care of their souls, as seemed plainly to intimate that he apprehended it at least very probable he was taking his last farewell of them. There is great reason to believe that he spent the little remainder of the time, which could not be much above an hour, in those devout exercises of soul, which had so long been habitual to him, and to which so many circumstances did then concur to call him. The army was alarmed by break of day, by the noise of the rebels approach, and

person, Mr Robert Douglas (now a surgeon in the navy), who was a volunteer at Edinburgh just before the rebels entered the place, who saw Colonel Gardiner come from Haddington to the field of battle the day before the action, in a chaise, being (as from that circumstance he supposed) in so weak a state that he could not well endure the fatigue of riding on horseback. He observed Colonel Gardiner in discourse with several officers the evening before the engagement; at which time, it was afterwards reported, he gave his advice to attack the rebels; and when it was over-ruled, he afterwards saw the Colonel walk by himself in a very pensive manner.

the attack was made before sun-rise, yet when it was light enough to discern what passed. As soon as the enemy came within gun-shot, they made a furious fire; and it is said that the dragoons, which constituted the left wing, immediately fled. The Colonel, at the beginning of the onset, which in the whole lasted but a few minutes, received a wound by a bullet in his left breast, which made him give a sudden spring in his saddle; upon which his servant, who had led the horse, would have persuaded him to retreat; but he said it was only a wound in the flesh, and fought on, though he presently after received a shot in his right thigh. In the mean time, it was discerned that some of the enemies fell by him, and particularly one man who had made him a treacherous visit but a few days before, with great professions of zeal for the present establishment.

§ 153. Events of this kind pass in less time than the description of them can be written, or than it can be read. The Colonel was for a few moments supported by his men, and particularly by that worthy person Lieutenant Colonel Whitney, who was shot through the arm here, and a few months after fell nobly in the battle of Falkirk, and by Lieutenant West, a man of distinguished bravery, as also

by about fifteen dragoons, who stood by him to the last. But after a faint fire, the regiment in general was seized with a panic; and though their Colonel and some other gallant officers did what they could to rally them once or twice, they at last took a precipitate flight: And, just in the moment when Colonel Gardiner seemed to be making a pause, to deliberate what duty required him to do in such a circumstance, an accident happened, which must, I think, in the judgment of every worthy and generous man, be allowed a sufficient apology for exposing his life to so great hazard, when his regiment had left him \*. He saw a party of the foot, who were then bravely fighting near him, and whom he was ordered to support, had no officer to head them; upon which he said eagerly, in the hearing of the person.

\* The Colonel, who was well acquainted with military history, might possibly remember, that in the battle at Blenheim, the illustrious Prince Eugene, when the horse of the wing he commanded had run away thrice, charged at the head of the foot, and thereby greatly contributed to the glorious success of the day. At least such an example may conduce to vindicate that noble ardour, which, amidst all the applauses of his country, some have been so cool and so critical as to blame. For my own part, I thank God, that I am not called to apologize for his following his troops in their flight; which I fear would have been a much harder task; and which, dear as he was to me, would have grieved me much more than his death, with these heroic circumstances attending it.

from whom I had this account, "Those brave  
" fellows would be cut to pieces for want of  
" a commander;" or words to that effect,  
which, while he was speaking, he rode up to  
them, and cried out aloud, "Fire on, my lads,  
" and fear nothing." But just as the words  
were out of his mouth, an Highlander advanced  
towards him with a scythe fastened to a  
long pole, with which he gave him such a deep  
wound on his right arm, that his sword dropped  
out of his hand; and at the same time  
several others coming about him, while he  
was thus dreadfully entangled with that cruel  
weapon, he was dragged off from his horse.  
'The moment he fell, another Highlander, who,  
if the king's evidence at Carlisle may be credited,  
(as I know not why they should not, though the  
unhappy creature died denying it), was one  
McNaught, who was executed about a year after,  
gave him a stroke, either with a broad sword or a  
Lochaber-axe, (for my informant could not exactly  
distinguish), on the hinder part of his head, which  
was the mortal blow. All that his faithful attendant  
saw farther at this time was, that as his hat was  
fallen off, he took it in his left hand, and waved  
it as a signal to him to retreat; and added,  
what were the last words he ever heard him

speaking, "Take care of yourself:" Upon which the servant retired.

§ 153. It was reported at Edinburgh on the day of the battle, by what seemed a considerable authority, that as the Colonel lay in his wounds, he said to a chief of the opposite side, "You are fighting for an earthly crown; I am going to receive an heavenly one;" or something to that purpose. When I preached the sermon, long since printed, on occasion of his death, I had great reason to believe this report was true, though, before the publication of it, I began to be in doubt. And, on the whole, after the most accurate enquiry I could possibly make at this distance, I cannot get any convincing evidence of it. Yet I must here observe, that it does not appear impossible that something of this kind might indeed be uttered by him, as his servant testifies that he spoke to him after receiving that fatal blow, which would seem most likely to have taken away the power of speech, and as it is certain he lived several hours after he fell. If, therefore, any thing of this kind did happen, it must have been just about this instant. But as to the story of his being taken prisoner and carried to the pretended Prince, (who by the way afterwards rode his horse, and entered



upon it into Derby), with several other circumstances which were grafted upon interview, there is the most undoubted evidence of its falsehood: For his attendant mentioned above assures me, that he himself immediately fled to a mill, at the distance of about three miles from the spot of ground on which Colonel fell, where he changed his dress, and disguised like a miller's servant, returned in a cart as soon as possible; which yet was till near two hours after the engagement. The hurry of the action was then pretty well over, and he found his much honoured master, only plundered of his watch, and other things of value, but also stripped of his upper garments and boots, yet still breathing; he adds, that though he were not capable of speech, yet on taking him up, he opened his eyes; which makes it something questionable whether he were altogether insensible. In this condition, and in this manner, he conveyed him to the church of Tranent, from whence he was immediately taken into the minister's house, and laid in bed, where he continued breathing, and frequently groaning, 'till at eleven in the forenoon, when he took his final leave of pain and sorrow, and undoubtedly rose to those distinguished glories which

reserved for those who have been so eminently and remarkably faithful unto death.

§ 155. From the moment in which he fell it was no longer a battle, but a rout and carnage. The Cruelties which the rebels (as it is generally said, under the command of Lord Elcho) inflicted on some of the king's troops, after they had asked quarter, were dreadfully legible on the countenances of many who survived it. They entered Colonel Gardiner's house before he was carried off from the field; and, notwithstanding the strict orders which the unhappy Duke of Perth (whose conduct is said to have been very humane in many instances) gave to the contrary, every thing of value was plundered, to the very curtains of the beds, and hangings of the rooms. His papers were all thrown into the wildest disorder, and his house made an hospital for the reception of those who were wounded in the action.

§ 156. Such was the close of a life which had been so zealously devoted to God, and filled up with so many honourable services. This was the death of him who had been so highly favoured by God, in the method by which he was brought back to him after so long and so great an estrangement, and in the progress of so many years, during which

the expressive phrase of the most ancient of writers) he had walked with him;—to fall as God threatened the people of his wrath that they should do, “with tumult, with shouting, and with the found of the trumpet,” Amos ii. 2. Several other very worthy, and some of them very eminent persons, shared the same fate, either now in the battle of Prestonpans, or quickly after in that of Falkirk\*: Providence, no doubt, permitting it, to establish our faith in the rewards of an invisible world, as well as to teach us, to cease from man, and fix our dependence on an almighty arm.

§ 157. The remains of this Christian hero (as I believe every reader is now convinced he may justly be called) were interred the Tuesday following, September 24. at the parish church at Tranent; where he had usually attended divine service with great solemnity.

\* Of these none were more memorable than those illustrious brothers, Sir Robert Munro and Dr Munro, whose tragical, but glorious fate, was also shared quickly after by a third hero of the family, Captain Munro of Culcairn, brother to Sir Robert and the Doctor. I thought of adding some account of these martyrs in the cause of liberty and religion in this place; but having had the pleasure of receiving from some very credible and worthy persons, to whom they were well known, a larger account of them and their family, than can conveniently be comprehended in a note, I choose to make it a distinct article in the Appendix, No. III. by which I question not but I shall oblige a very intelligent and generous reader; and I think myself very happy to have it in my power to do it.

His obsequies were honoured with the presence of some persons of distinction, who were not afraid of paying that last piece of respect to his memory, though the country was then in the hands of the enemy. But indeed there was no great hazard in this; for his character was so well known, that even they themselves spoke honourably of him, and seemed to join with his friends in lamenting the fall of so brave and so worthy a man.

§ 158. The remotest posterity will remember for whom the honour of subduing this unnatural and pernicious rebellion was reserved; and it will endear the person of the illustrious Duke of Cumberland, to all but the open or secret abettors of it in the present age, and consecrate his name to immortal honours among all the friends of religion and liberty who shall arise after us. And, I dare say, it will not be imagined that I at all derogate from his glory, in suggesting, That the memory of that valiant and excellent person whose memoirs I am now concluding may in some measure have contributed to that signal and complete victory with which God was pleased to crown the arms of his Royal Highness: For the force of such an example is very animating; and a painful consciousness of having deserted such a commander in such extremity.

must at least awaken, where there was any spark of generosity, an earnest desire to avenge his death on those who had sacrificed his blood, and that of so many other excellent persons, to the views of their ambition, rapine, or bigotry.

§ 159. The reflections I have made in my funeral sermon on my honoured friend, and in the dedication of it to his worthy and most afflicted Lady, supersede many things which might otherwise have properly been added here. I conclude, therefore, with humbly acknowledging the wisdom and goodness of that awful providence, which drew so thick a gloom around him in the last hours of his life, that the lustre of his virtues might dart through it with a more vivid and observable ray. It is abundant matter of thankfulness, that so signal a monument of grace, and ornament of the Christian profession, was raised in our age and country, and spared for so many honourable and useful years. Nor can all the tenderness of the most affectionate friendship, while its sorrows bleed afresh in the view of so tragical a scene, prevent my adoring the gracious appointment of the great Lord of all events, that when the day in which he must have expired without an enemy appeared so very near, the last ebb of his generous blood

should be poured out, as a kind of sacred libation, to the liberties of his country, and the honour of his God ! that all the other virtues of his character, embalmed as it were by that precious stream, might diffuse around a more extensive fragrancv, and be transmitted to the most remote posterity, with that peculiar charm, which they cannot but derive from their connection with so gallant a fall : An event (as that blessed apostle, of whose spirit he so deeply drank, has expressed it), “ according to his earnest expectation and his hope, that in him Christ might be glorified in all things, whether by his life or by his death.”

APPEN-

---

## APPENDIX.

---

### No. I.

#### RELATING TO THE COLONEL'S PERSON.

IN the midst of so many more important articles, I had really forgot to say any thing of the person of Colonel Gardiner, of which nevertheless it may be proper here to add a word or two. It was, as I am informed, in younger life, remarkably graceful and amiable; and I can easily believe it, from what I knew him to be when our acquaintance began, though he was then turned of fifty, and had gone through so many fatigues as well as dangers, which could not but leave some traces on his countenance. He was tall, (I suppose something more than six feet), well proportioned, and strongly built; his eyes of a dark grey, and not very large; his forehead pretty high; his nose of a length and height no way remarkable, but very well suited to his other features; his cheeks not very prominent; his mouth moderately large, and his chin rather a little inclining (when I knew him) to be

peaked. He had a strong voice and lively accent, with an air very intrepid, yet attempered with much gentleness: And there was something in his manner of address more perfectly easy and obliging, which was in a great measure the result of the great candour and benevolence of his natural temper; and which, no doubt, was much improved by the deep humility which divine grace had wrought into his heart, as well as his having been accustomed from his early youth to the company of persons of distinguished rank and polite behaviour.

The picture of him, which is given at the beginning of these memoirs, was taken from an original done by Van Deest, (a Dutchman brought into Scotland by General Wade), in the year 1727, which was the 40th of his age, and is said to have been very like him then, though far from being an exact resemblance of what he was when I had the happiness of being acquainted with him. Perhaps he would have appeared to the greatest advantage of all, could he have been exactly drawn on horseback; as many very good judges, and among the rest the celebrated Mons. Faubert himself, have spoken of him as *one of the completest horsemen that has ever*



been known : And there was indeed something so singularly graceful in his appearance in that attitude, that it was sufficient (as what is very eminent in its kind generally is) to strike an eye not formed on any critical rules.

---

## No. II.

### POETICAL PIECES ON THE DEATH OF COLONEL GARDINER.

So animating a subject as the death of such a man, in such circumstances, has occasioned a great deal of poetry. Some of this has already been published ; especially one large composition, said to be done by a worthy clergyman in Lincolnshire, in which there are many excellent lines and noble sentiments : But I rather choose to refer to the piece itself, than to insert any extracts from it here. It may be more expedient to oblige my reader with the following copy of verses, and an elegiac poem, composed by two of my valuable friends, whose names are annexed. I could not presume to attempt any thing of this kind myself ; because I knew that nothing I was capable of writing could properly express me

sense of his worth, or describe the tenderness of my friendship; the sentiments of which will (as I assuredly believe) mingle themselves with the last ideas which pass through my mind in this world, and perhaps with some of the first which may open upon it in that which is to come.

VERSES ON THE DEATH OF COLONEL GARDINER.

BY THE REV. MR BENJAMIN SOWDEN.

*Quis Desiderio sit Pudor, aut Modus,  
Tam chari Capitis?* HOR.

COULD piety perpetuate human breath,  
Or shield one mortal from the shafts of death,  
'Thou ne'er, illustrious man! thou ne'er hadst been  
A palid corpse on Preston's fatal plain.  
Or could her hand, though impotent to save  
Consummate worth, redeem it from the grave,  
Soon would thy urn resign its sacred trust,  
And recent life re-animate thy dust.

But vain the wish.—The savage hand of war—  
Oh how shall words the mournful tale declare!  
Too soon the news afflicted friendship hears,  
Too soon, alas! confirm'd her boding fears.

Struck with the sound unconscious of redress,  
She felt thy wounds, and wept severe distress.  
A while dissolv'd in truceless grief she lay,  
Which left thee to relentless rage a prey.

At length kind Fame suspends our heaving  
sighs,  
And wipes the sorrows from our flowing eyes;  
Give us to know, thine exit well supply'd  
'Those blooming laurels victory deny'd,  
When thy great soul suppress'd each timid moan,  
And soar'd triumphant in a dying groan,  
'Thy fall, which rais'd, now calms each wild com-  
plaint,  
'Thy fall, which joined the hero to the saint.

As o'er th' expiring lamp the quivering flame  
Collects its lustre in a brighter gleam,  
'Thy virtues, glimm'ring on the verge of night,  
'Through the dim shade diffus'd celestial light:  
A radiance death or time can ne'er destroy,  
'Th' auspicious omen of eternal joy.

Hence every unavailing grief! No more  
As hapless thy removal we deplore.  
Thy gushing veins, in every drop they bleed,  
Of patriot warriors shed the fruitless seed.  
Soon shall the ripen'd harvest rise in arms  
To crush rebellion's insolent alarms.

While prosp'rous moments sooth'd through life  
 his way,  
 Conceal'd from public view the hero lay :  
 But when affliction clouded his decline,  
 It not eclips'd, but made his honours shine ;  
 Gave them to beam conspicuous from the gloom,  
 And plant unfading trophies round his tomb.

So stars are lost amidst the blaze of day ;  
 But when the sun withdraws his golden ray,  
 Refulgent thro' th' etherial arch they roll,  
 And gild the wide expanse from pole to pole.

---

An ELEGY on the Death of the truly pious,  
 and brave Colonel JAMES GARDINER, who  
 was slain by the Rebel-Forces, September  
 21, 1745, in the fatal action at Prestonpans,

BY THE REV. MR. THOMAS GIBSON.

*Nam, dum duelli latior, hostica  
 Opprobriorum murmura vindice  
 Excusat ense, barbararum  
 Immortuus aggeribus cohortum ;  
 Præfesta tandem colla volubili  
 Lapsu reclinat. Sed famula prope  
 Decusque, præsignisque virtus,  
 Semianimem subiere dextra :  
 Mox, expiditis corpore manibus,  
 Depræliatrix gloria fiderum  
 Occurrit, et fulvo reclinem.  
 Ire jubet super astra curru.*

CASIMIR.

**C**OME, Melancholy, from the stormy cave  
The scoop of time for thee has made,  
Under the broad cliff's shade,  
Upon the naked shore,  
Where warring tempests roar  
In concert with the hoarse resounding wave:  
Come, but with solemn gait,  
With trickling eyes,  
And heavy sighs,  
And all the the 'scutcheon'd pomp of fate;  
And bring with thee the cypress, and the yew,  
All bath'd and drooping with the mortal dew,  
To this sequester'd bow'r:  
And let the midnight hour  
Be hung in deeper glooms by thee,  
And bid each gay idea flee:  
While all the baleful images of woe,  
That haunt the marble bust,  
Or hover round sepulcher'd dust,  
With conscious horrors all my soul o'erflow.  
For 'tis no vulgar death  
Urania means to mourn;  
But in a doleful strain  
She bids the harp complain,  
And hangs the fun'ral wreath  
On Gard'ner's awful urn.  
  
Gard'ner, what various fame  
For ever crowns thy name?

Nor is it possible to say,  
Or if the saint's, or hero's ray  
Shone brightest in that blended blaze,  
That form'd thine ample round of praise.  
Like Moses on the sacred hill,  
How hast thou stood with pleading eyes,  
Outstretching hands, and fervent cries,  
Unwearied wrestler with the skies !  
Till heav'n, responsive to thy will,  
Would all thy largest wishes fill ;  
Till the high-brandish'd bolt aside was  
    thrown,  
And the full blessing stream'd in silver murmurs  
    down.  
Nor less a Joshua, than a Moses, thou ;  
For oft in Liberty's high strife  
Hast thou expos'd thy gen'rous life,  
And with impatient ardors on thy brow,  
Rush'd foremost in the horrid van of fight,  
Driving the troops of tyranny to flight,  
Unshaken in the noble cause,  
To pluck her bloody fangs, and break her iron  
    jaws.

When Anna sent her chosen chief,  
Victorious Marlborough,  
To Europe's groans to give relief  
In Bourbon's overthrow ;  
Renown'd Ramilia's tented field,  
Where Gallia dropt her idle shield,

And to the British standard kneel'd,  
 Beheld young Gard'ner there.  
 Young Gard'ner, where the combat mow'd  
 The falling ranks, and widely strow'd  
 Destruction and despair,  
 Wielded serene his youthful arms,  
 And, kindling at the dire alarms,  
 Enjoy'd the raging war :  
 But here, (for steel and flying shot  
 Fall chiefly to the hero's lot),  
 Swift thro' his lips the glancing bullet rung,  
 His lips, on which the unfinish'd oath was  
 hung ;  
 Nor stopt its wing'd impetuous force,  
 Till through the neck it plough'd its angry  
 course.  
 Amazing thought ! that they who life expose,  
 Where all the thunder of the battle glows,  
 Who see pale Death triumphant ride  
 Upon the crimson's furling tide,  
 In blasphemy and proud contempt should rise  
 And hurl their mad defiance to the skies ;  
 Whither a moment may convey  
 Their souls, dislodging from their quiv'ring  
 clay,  
 To take their last inexorable doom,  
 Big with immortal wrath, and dire despair to  
 come.

Such Gard'ner was in early youth ;  
 And while the warrior's ray

Beam'd round his head, celestial Truth

He spurn'd, and scorn'd her ways :

And, though th' Almighty arm was near,  
Made his endangar'd life its care,

And heal'd the burning scores ;

Yet Vice, collecting with his strength,  
Soon, soon bursts out in wilder length,

And like a torrent roars.

Now in the wide enchanting bowl

The hero melts his manly soul :

And now he blots the shades of night

With blacker scenes of lewd delight :

Anon in sport he lifts his brow to heav'n,

And swears by the Eternal name ;

Asks that the bolt may on his head be  
driv'n,

And courts the lagging flame.

So Pharaoh, when the sev'rish blains

No more emboss'd his flesh,

Nor shot infection through his veins,

Assum'd his rage a-fresh ;

And hard, grew harder still,

And propp'd on his wild will,

Set up the standard of his pride,

Curf'd Isr'els God and King, and all his plagues  
defy'd.

But Muse, in softer notes relate,

For softer notes upon thee wait,

How Gard'ner, when his youth had  
rang'd



These guilty scenes, to heav'n estrang'd,  
Paus'd in his mid career, and was divinely chang'd.

That God, whose piercing radiance darts,  
O'er all our ways, and all our hearts,

The bold transgressor from his throne sur-  
vey'd,

And thus in accents breathing mildness said :

" Go Mercy, charg'd with my supreme com-  
mand,

" 'Thou, fairest daughter, thron'd at my right  
hand,

" Go, wing thy downward race,

" And stop that rebel in his furious way ;

" His heart shall thy victorious call obey,

" And take the willing stamp of grace :

" For never shall thy call successless prove,

" And thou lament thy baffled aim,

" If thou but dart thy chosen flame,

" Arm'd with the Saviour's energy of love."

He spoke ; and gave the Almighty nod,

The sanction of th' eternal God :

At once the joyful news is propagated round,

Loud anthems from the golden roofs rebound,

And Heav'n's high chrystal domes re-murmur  
with the sound.

Mercy obeys ; and from the empyrial height

Precipitates her glitt'ring flight ;

A starry circle sparkl'd round her head,

And a wide rainbow o'er her progress spread.

Muse, sing the wondrous plan,

And sing the wond'rous hour,  
In which the Sov'reign pow'r  
Th' Almighty work began,  
And signalized her arm, and triumph'd o'er the  
man.

Bent on adult'rous shame  
The sinner she beheld ;  
His bosom burnt with guilty flame,  
And at the future joy in secret raptures swell'd .  
Enrag'd, he curs'd the lazy moon  
In her nocturnal tour,  
That thought his bliss would come too soon,  
And clogg'd the midnight hour.  
'Twas then, when lust's malignant sway  
Had stiff'd conscienc' pang, and smother'd rea-  
son's ray,

That mercy stept between  
Th' adult'rer and his sinful scene ;  
And painted on his mental fight,  
Dress'd round in beams divinely bright,  
The Saviour stretch'd upon the tree,  
In purple sweets, and dying agony :  
(Such was the vision and the blaze the fame,  
That Saul, intent on murders, saw,  
When Jesus, speaking from the radiant flame,  
O'erwhelm'd his conscious soul with awe).  
Then thus a voice arrests his ear :

“ See, Gard'ner, see thy Saviour here !

“ And was this wood

“ Ting'd in my blood,

“ And did I languish in these woes for thee,  
“ And canst thou plunge these recent wounds  
“ in me !”

O'erpow'r'd with vast surprise,  
A prisoner of the skies  
The swooning champion falls,  
And fear, that never yet his soul had shook,  
Bedews his limbs, glares wild upon his look,  
And all his soul appalls :  
But half the agony was unfulfill'd,  
Till mercy from her chrystal urn instill'd  
Fierce on his heart three burning drops,  
Drops that from Sinai came,  
From Sinai, where th' Almighty thunderer  
forms  
His shafted lightnings, and his bolted storms,  
And from whose boiling tops  
The wild sulphureous surge lies down in liquid  
flame ;  
Stung with th' unsufferable smart,  
That fest'ring at his heart,  
Gard'ner awakes, and round he throws  
His ghastly eyes, and scarce he knows  
Or if he lives in nature's midnight gloom,  
Or, clos'd in hell's unfathomable womb,  
Black o'er his head eternal horrors roll,  
And the keen gnawing worm devours his inmost  
soul.

But when his wand'ring thought had found  
Himself a tenant of the ground,

Still, still his conscience felt the flaming wound.  
 Sudden before his prospect glows  
 The everlasting gulph of woes ;  
 From the o'er-hanging brink he seems to bend,  
 (The brink that crumbled as he stood,  
 And nodded o'er the dreadful flood),  
 And down in headlong ruin to descend  
 To the broad burning waves, and pains that never end\*.

He turns : but ah ! no friendly hand,  
 Nor spark of glimm'ring hope, appears,  
 Amidst the raging torment of his fears ;  
 But outlaw'd from th' realms of shining bliss,  
 He thinks he feels the unextinguish'd fires,  
 A waving waste of blue ascending spires,  
 And plunges in the bottomless abyfs :  
 For, oh ! his sins in crowding numbers stand,  
 And each tempts vengeance from th' Almighty  
 hand ;  
 But fiercer o'er the rest ingratitude appears,  
 That scorn'd the Saviour's love, and flaming horror wears.

But while in sad confusion tofs'd,  
 And tortur'd with despair,  
 He doom'd his soul for ever lost,  
 The bright etherial fair,  
 (For 'twas her kind design  
 Not to destroy, but to refine),

U

\* See Milton's *Paradise Lost*, b. xi. l. 416.

Amidst the darkness and the storms  
Her sacred embassy performs ;  
For guilt display'd in all its frightful dyes,  
And crimson'd over with redeeming blood,  
Draws out the rolling anguish from his eyes,  
And all his stubborn soul with low submission  
bow'd.

'Tis done : O miracle of love !  
Not minds below, nor minds above,  
Great God ! can trace thy mystic ways,  
And pay the equal note of praise.

'Tis done. And now with outstretch'd  
wings

Back to the skies the radiant Pow'r withdrew,  
And, as her mounting path she springs,  
The silver trump' of victory she blows,  
In stronger dyes her arch refulgent glows,  
And a far-streaming glory tracks th' ethereal  
blue.

At once abjuring all his sins,  
Gard'ner the heav'nly life begins,  
And pleads the honours of his God  
With irresistible defence

Against the colour'd arts of eloquence,  
Tho' clouded with his Maker's frown, and  
Crush'd beneath his rod.

But quickly a celestial ray  
Shot o'er his soul unclouded day,  
And balmy dews, and blooming life were giv'n,  
The early antepast of heav'n.

And now what equal words shall paint  
How Gard'ner, freed from tyrant lusts,  
Nor longer toss'd in passion's gusts,  
Felt, spoke, and acted all the saint!  
That holy name, which he prophan'd before,  
Behold him now with suppliant knee adore;  
At morn and ev'n his warm devotions rise,  
Like clouds of incense, fragrant to the skies:  
No more the grape's nectareous juice  
Could tempt beyond a prudent use;  
No wanton speech defil'd his tongue;  
No deed design's his neighbour wrong:  
But the fair streams of innocence,  
And unconfined benevolence,  
O'er all his life uninterrupted ran,  
And thro' their chrystal mirrors shew'd the man.  
The num'rous characters he bore,  
With a distinguish'd praise he wore,  
And subject, soldier, husband, parent, friend,  
He blended, and ennobled to the end.  
Now with seraphic transports fix'd,  
The pinions of his zeal aspir'd,  
Scarce patient till he broke the mortal shell,  
And bid this empty scene, and dusky globe, fare-  
well.  
Heav'n was his home, and to his home he bent,  
And e'er the rounds of fatal life were spent,  
Thither his passions would divinely roll,  
The swift-wing'd heralds of his coming soul.

Peace at his tent would often light, and sing,  
And shed the dewy blessings from her wing ;  
And rills, devolving from the front above,  
Pour o'er his heart extatic life and love.

Thus Gard'ner liv'd ; till from the gloomy  
North  
Rebellicn, grasping targe and steely arms,  
Rush'd, like a mountain-boar, impetuous forth,  
And shook our realms with horrible alarms ;  
Rebellion, aiming at one wasteful sway,  
'To strike the diadem from Brunswick's head,  
Tear Liberty, and all her mounds away,  
And Popery's o'erwhelming horrors spread.  
The news to Gard'ner came,  
And fann'd the noble flame,  
Which pure religion, heav'n-born liberty,  
And dauntless fortitude had rais'd ;  
And as the gath'ring terrors thunder'd nigh,  
With a redoubled strength the mounting fervors  
blaz'd.  
What tho' distemper had subdu'd his limbs,  
And age defrauded half the purple streams,  
That bloom'd his features o'er,  
When in rebellion's storm before,  
He, rising in the glorious cause  
Of George's rights, and Britain's laws,  
Swept down the trait'rous files, and Preston swam  
with gore ;  
Yet his unbroken soul disdains  
Age's dull load of cramps and pains ;

His youthful rage returns,  
And for the battle burns :  
Then, springing from Francissa's tender arms,  
Dissolv'd in flowing tears,  
O'erwhelm'd with boding fears,  
And only solac'd with the view  
That heav'n their friendship would renew ;  
He, in th' unshaken confidence of pray'r,  
Sways the keen flame of his revenging sword  
For his eternal, and his earthly lord,  
Serenely meets the danger's wild alarms,  
Plants his embattl'd force, and waits the rushing  
war.

So Michael \*, bent on glorious fight,  
Against Satanic rage and might,  
Came tow'ring to the field ;  
Unconscious of a quiv'ring fear,  
He saw the foe his dusky horrors rear,  
Wave his broad flaming sword, and heave his  
moony shield.

Not far from where Edina lifts  
Her tow'rs into the skies,  
Or where the ocean-bounding cliffs  
In clouded summits rise,  
Preston extends her humble cots,  
Long, long unknown to Fame :  
But flying routs, and purple spots  
Have stamp'd th' eternal shame.

U 3

\* Miltons Paradise Lost, b. vi. l. 255.



Here, here, (oh could Time's brazen pen  
Dash the reproach away,  
Or, as the day returns again,  
Might midnight choak its ray !)  
Britannia's troops in vain  
Oppos'd the rebel-host,  
And fled inglorious o'er the plain,  
Their courage wither'd, and their standards lost.  
Muse, paint the doleful scene  
With sighs and tears between ;  
For sighs and tears should rise  
From ev'ry British heart, and gush from all our  
eyes.

Swift on the loyal van  
The yellow furies ran,  
Like the wild ocean that has rent  
Its shores, and roars along the Continent ;  
Or in the wing'd light'ning's livid glare,  
Darting along th' immeasur'd fields of air.  
Confounded at the shock,  
The yielding squadron's broke :  
And now, (for hell inspir'd the throng) ;  
The gloomy murd'ers rush'd along ;  
And fierce the steelly blade  
Its horrid circles play'd,  
Till hideous cries,  
Quiv'ring sighs,  
Hopeless screams,  
Batter'd limbs,  
Bloody streams,

And universal rout deform'd the ground,  
Laid waste the British strength, and the wide  
champaign drown'd.

- "Come on, come on!" mad Elcho cries,  
And for his murders thanks the skies,  
(While the Italian from afar,  
'Too soft a soul to mix in war,  
Enjoying all the guilt, beheld  
His bloody harpies tear the field):  
    "Ply, ply the thirsty steel,  
    "Round the full vengeance wheel;  
    "Each heretic must yield his breath.  
    "That for the Hanoverian brood  
    "Or lifts a sword,  
    "Or speaks a word,  
    "Come, gorge your souls with death;  
    "And drown your steps in blood:  
"Think, think, what blissful periods roll be-  
    hind;  
"Let London's mighty plunder fill your  
    mind,  
"When boundless wealth shall be with bound-  
    less empire join'd."

Gard'ner, with mind elate  
Above the rage of fate,  
His country's bulwark stood  
Midst broken lines of death, and rising waves of  
blood.  
His soul disdains retreat;  
Though urg'd by foul defeat.

Now to his scatt'ring friends he calls,  
To wheel again and charge the foe ;  
Now hurls the wide-destroying balls,  
Now deal's the ,vengeful blow.  
Forfaken and alone,  
And torn with gashing wounds,  
He hears the treas'nous shout, he hears the loyal  
groan :  
But nought the purpose of his soul confounds ;  
And still with new delight  
He tempts the midmost fight,  
Propp'd on his sacred cause and courage of his  
own,  
Th' embattled ranks of foot he spies.  
Without a leading chief,  
And like a shooting ray, he flies  
To lend his brave relief.

Here the broad weapon's forceful sway,  
Swung with tempestuous hand,  
Plough'd through his flesh its furious way,  
And stretch'd him on the strand.  
Welt'ring in gore, with fiery fiends beset,  
The dying Gard'ner lies ;  
No gentle hand to wipe the mortal sweat,  
And close his swimming eyes.

The unrelenting crew  
The hero disarray'd ;  
But struck at his majestic view,  
Their souls were half dismay'd :

And, had not hell instamp'd its hate,  
Their stony eye-balls o'er his fate  
Had stream'd with human woe ; for, heavenly  
mild,  
He o'er their gloomy forms the Christian pardon  
smil'd.

But not a tear must bathe, or garment shield  
His mangled limbs from sight,  
Down-trodden in the fight :  
While his fair mansion, that o'er-tops the field,  
The naked murder sees, and trembles from its  
height.

Still the departing flame of life  
Wav'd languishing in doubtful strife ;  
Till such his servant's faithful care,  
(May heav'n's distinguish'd goodness crown  
The goodness to his master shewn !)  
The wheels slow-moving, from the scenes of war,  
To Tranent bore th' expiring chief,  
In sullen sounds remurm'ring to his grief :  
Urania, mark the melancholy road,  
And with thy tears efface the scatt'ring blood ;  
Nor stopt, till on the late reposing bed  
(Oh ! rather, 'tis the fun'ral bier !)  
You see the hero's pallid body spread,  
And his last anguish hear.  
Half choak'd with clotted gore,  
He draws the hollow mean ;  
Flitting his pulse ; and fix'd his eyes,  
All pale and motionless he lies,

And seems to breathe no more.—

Oh ! that's the life-dissolving groan :—  
Farewell, dear man ! for in that pang thy mind  
Soars to its God, and leaves the clog behind.

Gard'ner is dead !—The bloody trump of Fame

Proclaim'd the mighty death ;  
In ev'ry look the posting rumour came,  
And flew on ev'ry breath.

The widow'd partner of his life

The doleful tidings hears,  
And, silent in stupendous grief,

Her eyes refuse their tears :  
Oppress'd beneath th' immeasurable weight,  
Her spirit faints away,

As sympathetic with the hero's fate,  
It meant to quit its clay.

The pledges of his love  
Their filial duty prove,  
And each with tender hands uprears,

With hands all cover'd o'er in tears,  
Their mother's sinking head :  
And groan refounds to groan ;

For, oh ! the best of husbands gone,  
The best of fathers dead !

But Gard'ner's death is more than private woe ;  
Wide and more wide th' increasing sorrows run ;  
O'er British lands unlimited they go,  
And fly across the seas, and travel with the sun.  
Religion, that from heav'n had bow'd,  
To watch the scale of fight,

When holy Gard'ner fell,  
Who lov'd, and who adorn'd her cause so well,  
Retir'd behind a crimson cloud,  
Nor could sustain the fight,  
Britannia, where she sat  
Upon the sea-beat shore,  
To eye the battle's fate,  
Her silver mantle tore :  
Then thus, her blushing honours wann'd,  
Her sceptre quiv'ring in her hand,  
Her laurels wither'd, and her head declin'd,  
Ten thousand terrors boding in her mind,  
She to the deep in bitter wailings griev'd,  
While her fall'n helm the trickling drops re-  
ceiv'd :

“ What havock of my martial force  
“ Has this sad morn beheld,  
“ Torn, gasp'd, and heap'd without remorse  
“ Upon the naked field !  
“ But Gard'ner's death afflicts me most,  
“ Than whom a chief I could not boast  
“ More faithful, vigilant, and brave ;  
“ And should across his grave  
“ An hecatomb of Highland brutes be slain,  
“ They could not recompense his injur'd ghost,  
“ Nor fully quench my rage, and wipe away my  
“ stain.”

But see, in splendid state  
Cherubic convoys come,

And waft the hero from his fate  
To his celestial home.  
Now, now he sails along  
Encircl'd with their throng,  
(The throng, that clap their mantling wings,  
And to loud triumphs strike their strings),  
Through liquid seas of day  
Ploughing the azure way,  
Till to the starry tow'rs the squadrons rise.  
'The starry tow'rs, thick sown with pearl and gold,  
Their adamantine leaves unfold,  
And shew the entrance to th' empyreal skies :  
Through them our hero mark'd his road,  
And through the wheeling ranks of heav'n  
An unobstructed path was giv'n,  
Till he attain'd th' eternal throne of God ;  
A throne that blaz'd in uncreating beams,  
And from its footstool gush'd innumber'd streams,  
Streams, that in everlasting currents roll,  
And pour the boundless joy o'er all th' expanded  
foul.  
Well hast thou done, th' Almighty Father spoke ;  
Well hast thou done, th' exalted Jesus cry'd ;  
Well hast thou done, (all heav'n the Euge took),  
'The saints and angels in their song's reply'd.  
And now a robe of spotless white,  
But where the Saviour's flowing vein  
Had blush'd it with a sanguine stain,  
Invests him round : In various light  
(For such was the divine command.)

Refulgent on his brows a crown was plac'd ;  
And a triumphal palm his better hand  
    With golden blossom's grac'd.  
Nigh to the seat of bliss  
    His mansion was assign'd ;  
Sorrow and sin forsook his breast,  
His weary soul was now at rest,  
And life, and love, and ecstasies  
Unbound his secret pow'rs, and overflow'd his  
    mind.

Nor has thy life, heroic man, been spilt  
Without a wrath proportion'd to thy guilt :  
    Enkind'led by the cries that rose  
    From thy dear sacred blood, with those  
That shriek'd for vengeance from the brave  
    Munroes,  
    Who fell a martyr'd sacrifice  
    To cool remorseless butcheries,  
Heav'n sends its angel righteously severe,  
And from the foe exacts the last arrear.  
    For when the barb'rous bands,  
Thick as the swarms that blacken'd Egypt's  
    strands,  
And furious as the winter's rushing rains  
Impell'd by whirlwinds through the plains,  
    Hail o'er our country roll'd,  
Young William rose, (auspicious name,  
Sacred to Liberty and Fame !)  
    And their mad rage controll'd.



Back to their hills and bogs they fled,  
 (For terror wing'd their nimble speed),  
 And howl'd for help in vain :  
 William pursu'd, and launch'd his vengeful ire,  
 (As o'er the stubble runs the crackling fire)  
 Upon the grov'ling train :  
 Shudd'ring with horror and despair,  
 With bell'wing pain they rend the air,  
 Till Culloden's illustrious moor  
 Groan'd with the heaps of slain, and smok'd  
 with rebel-gore.  
 Then, Muse, suppress thy rising sighs,  
 And wipe the anguish from thine eyes ;  
 Sing, how Rebellion has receiv'd its doom,  
 How Gard'ner dwells in his eternal home,  
 And in each British heart has rais'd a lasting  
 tomb.

---



---

### NO. III.

*An Account of some Remarkable Particulars concerning the Ancient Family of the Munroes of Fowlis.*

**W**HILE I was endeavouring to do justice to  
 the memory of that excellent man, and most  
 beloved friend, whose memoirs I have now

concluded, and was mentioning, in the course of my narration, the tragical consequences which the unnatural rebellion, by which he fell, had drawn along with it, and the many other valuable persons of which it had also deprived us, I could not but particularly reflect on the awful catastrophe of Sir Robert Munro, and his two brothers, the Captain and the Doctor, who all, within the compass of eight months, and in less than twelve after the death of Colonel Gardiner, (with whom they were well acquainted, and to whom they were allied in the bonds of a virtuous and honourable friendship), fell a sacrifice to the rage and cruelty of the same savage destroyers. I was desirous of interweaving so remarkable a piece of history, with a subject, to which it was, alas! so nearly connected: And therefore I applied myself to a person of high rank most nearly related to them, on whose information I was sure I might entirely depend, intreating the favour of such an account of these three excellent brothers, and of the circumstances of their death, as I might safely and properly offer to the view of the public.

This honourable person referred me to a gentleman well acquainted with the history of the family of the Munroes of Fowlis, and pos-

ferred of a distinct historical account of it, taken from the annals which have been kept of that family for many ages past, and from the old writs, charters, and other authentic deeds belonging to it, which are the vouchers of these annals.

This gentleman was pleased to favour me with a pretty large historical account of this family, beginning it much higher, and carrying it through a much wider extent than I could have expected from the particular view with which I first requested information — I next obtained instructions on the same subject from a gentleman at London. I was then furnished with a particular relation from another gentleman, a pious minister of the Church of Scotland, with whom I have the happiness of being well acquainted. And as all these are persons of such a character, that none who know them can question the veracity and testimony of each, so they were each of them happy in a most intimate acquaintance with all the three deceased brothers, after whom I inquired. And last of all, I received from a fourth gentleman an historical account of this family from the most early times; which, by the date it bears, was compiled a great many years ago, and which, it seems, was intended to have been published in an historical

account of some of the ancient families of Scotland; which work became abortive through the death of the author.

When I compared these several accounts, as I received them from time to time, it gave me great satisfaction to find them all agree, and tally so exactly, in their accounts of this family, and of the three excellent brothers last deceased. On an attentive perusal of these informations, I found they contained what was too curious and important to be lost, and yet too long to be inserted in the memoirs of Colonel Gardiner, without breaking the unity of design in a manner that would have proved inconvenient. I concluded, therefore, that (especially as those memoirs were finished before some of these papers came to my hands), it would be best to present it to the world in a distinct piece, connected by way of Appendix to the former. And I feel a most sensible pleasure in the addition I am hereby making to the work, as it is paying some little debt of gratitude to the illustrious dead; and at the same time doing a just honour to the surviving branches of a family from whence so many heroes have sprung, and of which there are still, (though after much sad desolation made in it), most worthy remains.

And I hope, that it may not only entertain my readers with some remarkable facts worthy of commemoration, but excite in their breasts something of the same generous spirit, to which nothing can more powerfully instigate the mind than the view of such glorious examples.

The family of the Munroes of Fowlis is among the most ancient and honourable families in the north of Scotland, and has generally been remarkable for a brave, martial, and heroic spirit. It is mentioned by Buchanan with a memorable testimony \*, when, after speaking of the difficulties in which Mary Queen of Scots was involved at Inverness, he adds, "That as soon as they heard of their Sovereign's danger, a great number of the ancient Scots poured in around her, especially the Frasers and Munroes, which, (says he), were esteemed among the most valiant of the clans inhabiting those countries." And how well the latter have ever since continued to deserve that character, the following memoirs, brief as they are, may in some degree shew.

\* *Audito principis periculo, magna priscorum Scotorum multitudo affuit, imprimis Fraserii et Munroii, hominum fortissimorum in illis gentibus familiarum. Buchan. Hist. Lib. xvii. page 618.*

The Munroes of Fowlis have, in every one of their generations, been intermarried with many of the best families of nobility and gentry in the north of Scotland. And it is yet more for their honour, that they were among the first in those parts that embrac'd the Reformation, and have ever since been zealous assertors of it. And many of them have not only given great countenance and encouragement to the ministers of the gospel in the parishes under their influence, in consequence of which a great harvest of most eminent Christians hath been produced there; but also have themselves been signal examples of true piety, and a behaviour in all its branches most ornamental to a Christian profession.—I fear there have been few families to which such a character can be universally applied: But it is certain, that so far as it is the case, it is the most illustrious of all hereditary honours, and therefore seems to have been mentioned with the utmost propriety by my several correspondents in this connexion.

According to Buchanan, it was in the beginning of the eleventh century, and about the time of the conquest in England, when Malcolm, the second of that name, King of Scots, first distributed, or, as it is expressed, feued out or feed the lands of Scotland to the great

families thereof, on account of their eminent services in his many battles with the Danes, until he forced them quite out of his kingdom. And according to tradition, it was on that occasion that the country betwixt the borough of Dingwell and the water of Alness, in the shire of Ross, was given to Donald Munro; and which is therefore to this day called Ferrindonald, that is, Donald's Land. And part of these lands were afterwards by the king erected into a barony, called the barony of Fowlis.

I shall not follow the annals of this family so far, as to entertain the public with a detail of the barons of Fowlis in their several generations through these early ages, but shall begin my particular narration of them only from the time they became protestants, when their brave behaviour and example will afford us more instruction, and the facts concerning them may be depended on with more certainty. And therefore I shall only before that time observe,

That George, ninth baron \* of Fowlis, (in a direct lineal descent from the above Donald

\* It is to be observed, 1st, That Baron in Scotland does not import Nobility, as it does now in England; For, at the time the lands of Scotland were divided as above, there were then no nobility in that nation; but the great families.

the first baron), was slain at the memorable battle of Bannockburn, fought by King Robert Bruce of Scotland against King Edward II. of England, in the year 1314. George, tenth baron of Fowlis, and son of the former, was also slain, with a great many of his name, at the battle of Halydon Hill, near Berwick; in which battle the Scots were defeated by the English, and a great number of them killed, on the 22d of July, A. D. 1333. Robert Munro, seventeenth baron of Fowlis, was slain at the battle of Pinkie near Edinburgh, with many of his name, where the Scots were again defeated by the English, and a great number of them killed, A. D. 1547.—I mention the fall of these three gentlemen, with their friends and followers fighting valiantly in the cause of their country, as illustrating the va-

had their estates erected into baronies, with a jurisdiction over all the vassals, tenants, and possessors thereof; which was the origin and support of the Clans in Scotland, these being the only military force in that kingdom, until, upon the union of the two crowns in the person of King James VI. of Scotland, regular troops were introduced into that kingdom.—To this I would add, 2dly, That the annals of this family contain a genealogical account of all the Barons of Fowlis, from the above Donald Munroe, to this present time. Several of these can only be transmitted to us by tradition: But as to those whom I have mentioned, there is full evidence of the facts concerning them, from the old writs, charters, and deeds in the family of Fowlis; and even several others of them whom I have not mentioned, are taken notice of in these old writs.



lour and bravery of this family in their different generations, and shewing how justly they merited the character which Buchannan gives them in the place before cited. How long this brave spirit has continued, as it were, hereditary to them, will appear from what follows.

The first protestant of this family was Robert Munro, the eighteenth baron of Fowlis, son to Robert last mentioned, and the same who came to the assistance of Mary Queen of Scots upon the occasion before cited, A. D. 1562. He embraced the Protestant religion quickly after: and being a wise and good man, he left an opulent estate to the family, and died A. D. 1588: He was succeeded by his son Robert Munro, nineteenth baron of Fowlis, who died the same year with his father. The next to him was his brother Hector Munro, twentieth baron of Fowlis, who died A. D. 1603. Robert Munro, his son, succeeded him, the twenty-first baron of Fowlis, who flourished when Gustavus Adolphus, that justly celebrated King of Sweden, (whose religion and valour were so distinguished among his many religious and valiant contemporaries), was engaged in a protestant war against the Emperor Ferdinand II. in defence of

the civil as well as sacred liberties of Germany. The generous heart of this worthy gentleman was so struck with a regard to the common cause, in which he himself had no concern but what piety and virtue gave him, that he joined Gustavus with a very great number of his friends, who bore his own name. Many of them gained great reputation in this war; and that of Robert their leader was so eminent, that he was made Colonel of two regiments at the same time, the one of horse and the other of foot, in that service; in which he acquitted himself with so much fidelity and zeal, that he died of the wounds which he received in crossing the Danube, and was buried at Ulme, in the month of March 1633.

He was succeeded by Sir Henry Munro, twenty-second baron of Fowlis, the next male heir of the family\*, who was also Colonel of a regiment in the same service; and upon his coming over to Britain, was created a baronet in June 1633. Returning afterwards to Germany, he died at Hamburgh in April 1635. His son, Sir Hector Munro, was twenty-third

\* It was formerly the custom in Scotland, and is so still among ancient families, to entail the succession of their family estate to the nearest male relation of the deceased, passing by the females, thereby to preserve their estates in their own name and family.

baron of Fowlis, who died without issue in the year 1651, at seventeen years of age. Sir Robert Munro, twenty-fourth baron of Fowlis, succeeded as the nearest male heir, being grandson to George Munro of Obsdale, who was third son to Robert Munro, the eighteenth baron of Fowlis.

My information imports, that in the before mentioned annals of this family, there is a well attested list of officers, (of which I have a copy in the memorial last sent me), wherein there are three generals, eight colonels, five lieutenant-colonels, eleven majors, and above thirty captains, all of the name of Munro; besides a great number of subalterns. Most of these were in that religious war under the great Gustavus Adolphus; and some of the descendants of this family are at this day in possession of considerable military commands in Sweden, and various parts of Germany.

General Robert Munro (who was uncle to Sir Robert, the twenty-fourth baron of Fowlis) published, in the year 1644, an account of this religious war under Gustavus Adolphus, in a folio volume, intitled, "Military discipline learned from the valiant Swede:" A book, of which (though I never happened to see it) I have heard a high character. I am informed that it contains an exact journal of

that expedition into Germany for the relief of the distressed Protestants, and it is said to be filled with most excellent observations on military affairs, delivered in a strain of piety which seems to breathe the spirit of its brave and worthy author. And indeed, by what I have heard of that instructive history, it is hard to say when there has been, even in the Christian world, so religious and well disciplined an army as this; at the head of which, a mysterious providence permitted that royal hero and martyr, the great Gustavus, to fall. Would to God the time might at length come, when our commanders shall take their lessons from it; at least so far as to learn from the example of some of the bravest and greatest of men, to maintain in the military bodies under their command the authority of the Lord of Hosts; and particularly, that reverence for his name, and for his day, which was there so beautifully and gloriously conspicuous!

This worthy General, in the year 1641, was appointed by King Charles I. major-general of the Scots forces that were sent to Ireland to suppress the infamous and destructive rebellion there. It is not my business here to insist on those unhappy circumstances which so long retarded their march, and so

greatly obstructed their success. I find, however, that he had at length the honour to be in the number of those by whom God gave blood to drink to those miscreants, who had rendered themselves so eminently worthy of it by a series of outrages, which the most sanguinary and detestable faction on earth (I mean that of Popery) has seldom been enabled to exceed. For, in the year 1644, this illustrious commander, at the head of 14,000 of the Scots and English protestants, fought and defeated 22,000 of the Irish in Ulster, killed and took many thousands of them, and seized on a great quantity of cattle and other provisions, of which the Protestants were then in great want.

The General was a great favourer of the Presbyterian interest, and among the first who established it in Ireland. He sat in their Presbyteries and Synods, and adhered to the interest of the Parliament till he apprehended they were carrying matters to an excessive height against the king; on which he accepted of a commission from him, and acted under the Duke of Ormond; to which he was persuaded by his nephew Sir George Munro, (of whom afterwards), who had always adhered to the interest of Charles I. as he afterwards did to that of Charles II.

In the year 1645, the General was surpris'd by Colonel Monk, before he could draw out his men from their quarters ; and he and they were by that means taken prisoners : but he continued not long in their hands ; for death came and set him at liberty soon after.

It is worthy of our notice by the way, that in the year 1644 we find Monk imprison'd by the parliament, for having accepted a commission from the King, and acted in consequence of it, though before that he had acted by commission from the Parliament ; And again, in the year 1648, we find him fighting for the Parliament against the King : And his surpris'ing and taking General -Munro was the first thing that brought him into favour with the Parliament. For in that reeling time, we find men of a much better character than Monk changing sides again and again, as they apprehended the one party or the other to be in the right, from the many different demands, refusals, and concessions, which then happened between them.

The General was succeeded in his command by Sir George Munro, brother to the last mentioned Sir Robert, and both of them nephews to General Robert by his brother Colonel John Munro of Obsdale, in the Swedish ser-

vice: Sir George was also bred in that service with his uncle, and afterwards served with him in Ireland, where he arrived to the rank of Colonel. He was made Major-General by King Charles II. and had a body of forces under his command at Kenilworth, when James I. of Hamilton was defeated by Cromwell at Rathfriland, A. D. 1648. Upon this defeat George returned to Scotland and defeated Earl of Argyll: and afterwards, his forces being disbanded by order of the states of Scotland, he went to Holland, and joined Charles II.; after whose restoration he made Lieutenant-General and Commander-in-Chief in Scotland.

Sir John Mure, twenty-fifth baronet, succeeded his father Sir Robert, in 1668. He was a member of the Convention of the estates of Scotland at the revolution, and a very zealous promoter of that happy event. He was no less strenuous in affairs of the Presbytery, and, on that account, being remarkable for a large and corpulent stature, he was nick-named the Presbyterian millstone. His eminent piety and zeal had exposed him to great sufferings in the cause of religion, in those unhappy and infamous times when the best friends to their country

treated as the worst enemies to the government; and when to be conscientiously solicitous to depart from evil made so many thousands a prey. Sir John suffered greatly among many others of whom the world was not worthy: His person was doomed to long imprisonment, for no pretended cause but what was found against him in the matters of his God: And his estate, which was before considerable, was harrassed by severe fines and confiscations, which reduced it to a diminution, much more honourable indeed than any augmentation could have been, but from which it has not recovered even to this day. He died A. D. 1696, and was succeeded by his son,

Sir Robert Munro, twenty-sixth baron of Fowlis, who succeeded his father, was also a pious and benevolent man; and for some time a Captain; but it pleased God early to deprive him of his fight, and to continue him in that condition during the remainder of his life. Under this calamity, he calmly submitted himself to that God, who can shed abroad a far more cheering light on the soul than these bodily eyes can admit. Providence was pleased to bless him with children, in whom he could not but find the highest satisfaction; and whose *amiable* characters in general leave no room to



doubt of the tenderness and respect with which they would treat so worthy a parent, under a distrelling calamity, which would naturally move compassion even in strangers. There were four of them who all reached maturity of age, and were the heirs of many blessings, though Providence suffered three of them to fall almost at once by most unjust and barbarous hands, Sir Robert, Captain George Munro, and the Doctor, whose Christian name was Duncan: Their only sister, married to Mr Gordon of Ardoch, still survives; an example of profound submission and fortitude, mingled with the most tender sensibility of temper.

Sir Robert Munro, twenty-seventh baron of Fowlis, succeeded his father, A. D. 1729. He went early from the university to the camp, where he served seven years in Flanders, being some time Captain in the Royal Scots, before that fatal cessation of arms, A. D. 1712, as his late Majesty with so much propriety publicly called it; to which therefore I shall not presume to give either a milder or a severer name. It was here that Sir Robert contracted that acquaintance and strict friendship with good Colonel Gardiner, which ran through the remainder of their lives, and of which each was so worthy. On

Sir Robert's return from Flanders, he was reduced, on account of his inflexible opposition in Parliament (of which he was then a member) to the measures which the ministry were then taking to subvert the succession in the present Royal Family, and with it, no doubt, the Protestant religion, of which that Family was and is under God the firmest barrier.

My correspondent observes, concerning Sir Robert, " That he was noted for the countenance he gave to divine worship, both in public and in his family, and for the regard which he always expressed to the word of God, and its ministers;" and then adds, " That he was sincere in his friendship, and full of compassion even to the meanest of those around him: And that he was remarkable, above most, for his activity in the discharge of any office of friendship, where he had professed it, and for his great exactness in the performance of his promises."

His military services are particularly worthy of being mentioned here. In the year 1715, he, with his clan, in conjunction with the Earl of Sutherland, kept the Earl of Seaforth, with 3000 men under his command, from joining the rebel camp at Perth, for near two months, and thereby prevented the Earl of Marr from

crossing the Forth, till the Duke of Argyle had gathered strength sufficient to oppose him. In consequence of this Sir Robert exposed his own country to the fiercest resentments of the rebels, by whom it was plundered and destroyed; while others, who yet pretended to be friends to the government, saved themselves and their lands by capitulations with the enemy. Being then made Governor of Inverness, Sir Robert kept 400 of his name there, during the rest of that rebellion, regularly paid and regimented: And these, together with some other clans, well-affected to the interest of the present Royal Family, kept possession of that important pass, whereby the rebels were hindered from making a stand there, when they were dislodged from Perth by the Duke of Argyle.

He was, in the year 1716, made a commissioner of inquiry into the forfeited estates of the rebels; in which he strenuously exerted himself in procuring a number of parishes to be erected through the rebel countries, and provided with suitable stipends out of the confiscated lands; whereby the gospel was preached in places where it had not been preached since the Reformation: So that some new presbyteries were formed in countries where the discipline and worship of Protestant churches

had before no footing. And such was the compassion and humanity which attempered his high courage, that by his interest with the government he did eminent service to the unfortunate widows and children of such as had, to the ruin of their families, been engaged in the rebellion.

Sir Robert was thirty years a member of Parliament by his family interest; during which time he always maintained the firmest attachment to the service of his Majesty and his Royal Father, and to the religion and liberties of his country. His fidelity and zeal for these did not need to be purchased, solicited, or quickened, by personal favours: It continued through all this period unshaken and active, though, from the ending of his commission of inquiry in 1724, till the year 1740, he had no post under the government. He then found the nation was to be involved in a foreign war, the necessity of which was generally apprehended and acknowledged: And therefore, though his friends thought his merit and experience might have pretended to something more, as he had been in the rank of a Lieutenant Colonel twenty-five years, his heart was too generous and too warm not to accept of the same commission, which was then given him in the Highland regiment. This regiment

when first formed out of independent Highland companies, was under the command of the Earl of Crawford as its Colonel, who, all the while he stood in that relation to it, was abroad, confined by the wounds he had received as a volunteer against the Turks. During this time Sir Robert Munro was his Lordship's Lieutenant-Colonel. Before it went to Flanders, Lord Semple was its Colonel; but he also being generally absent, and Sir Robert an old experienced officer, the regiment during the war was left under his care, and the manner in which he modelled and conducted it will remain in many respects an immortal honour to his name.

It is indeed surprising, that a regiment, composed of Highlanders, who are generally used to so rapacious a life at home, should yet by discipline have been brought to so good a behaviour, as that they should be judged the most trusty guards of property; and that, when the people in Flanders were allowed a protection for their goods, they should chuse to have some of this regiment, among others of the British soldiers, appointed to protect them. This may indeed seem hardly credible;\* yet my informer assures me, that he

\* A very worthy person, to whose inspection this Appendix is been committed since it was finished, observes

had it from an officer of their own, of unquestionable credit; who added farther, that it was but seldom he had observed a man among them drunk, and as seldom heard any of them swear. This is very agreeable to the high character which I heard of this regiment from an English gentleman then in Flanders, whose veracity is undoubted, and who cannot, I am sure, be suspected of any prejudice here. And among Sir Robert's papers there is still existing a copy of a letter from the Elector Palatine to his Envoy at London, desiring him to thank the King of Great Britain, in his name, for the excellent behaviour of the Highland regiment while they were in his territories, "which," as he says expressly, "was owing to the care of Sir Robert Munro, their Lieutenant Colonel, for whose sake, (he adds), he should always pay a regard to a Scotch-man for the future."

I the rather mention these particulars, not only as they do an honour to Sir Robert, and

here That though the Highlanders are much addicted to depredations on their neighbours, yet the very actors even in them are generally as faithful to their trust as any set of people whatever. And that if his officer shews but any degree of civility and kindness to one of these people, the fear of disobliging him has a greater influence than that of stripes generaliy has on others of the common people. This remark I thought proper to insert here, that the representation of this affair might be as impartial as possible.

his worthy brother, through whose interest, and that of the other officers, with the private men, this great reformation was effected; but likewise as they seem to shew, in a very convincing manner, of how great importance it is, that some methods be seriously thought of for breaking the other uncultivated inhabitants of these countries into useful men, by bringing them at once under the protection and discipline of the laws, and enforcing their obedience to them, by teaching them the principles of religion, and the arts of peace and commerce. 'This is a happy effect, which, methinks, we may naturally hope for from the late rebellion, pernicious as it has in many respects been, considering how much it has reduced them to the power of the government, and how justly obnoxious it has made the chiefs of many fierce and barbarous clans.

According to my best information, from persons who are most thoroughly acquainted with affairs in the North, the two great springs of rebellion amongst the inhabitants of these Highland countries are, their idleness and their ignorance. The former subjects them to a slavish dependence on their masters, and is also the cause of their being so addicted to *stealing*; and the latter makes them a prey to *Popish* priests and missionaries from *Rome*,

who are constantly, and in great numbers, trafficking among them. It has been very justly remarked, that the success they have in seducing these poor ignorant people is occasioned in a great measure by the vast extent of parishes in those Highland countries; some of them being betwixt 30 and 40 miles in length, and 20 and 30 in breadth, full of great mountains, rapid rivers, and arms of the sea; and those parishes which are more moderate in their extent, are about 20 miles in length, and 10 or 12 in breadth: and it is every where to be observed through these parishes, that around the place of the minister's residence, the inhabitants are almost all Protestants, but in the corners which are remote from his residence, they are generally all Papists.

Now, it is evident that these poor people can only be cured of idleness, by teaching them manufactures, to which they are wholly strangers. And it is hard to imagine how they can be rescued from Popish ignorance, until there are several new parishes erected in those extensive countries. It would ill become me, to pretend to direct the government of Britain on such an occasion; but I know it to be the opinion of many persons in those parts, of distinguished wisdom and experience, that if it should



be thought fit to employ the produce of the estates confiscated by the late rebellion for these valuable purposes, this, with the thousand pounds of his Majesty's royal bounty annually bestowed, would go a good way towards remedying these two great evils, with their train of miserable consequences which we have of late so deeply felt. And who would not rejoice to see all these poor people sharing with us fully in all the privileges and advantages of Christians and of Britons? I pray God to guide and prosper every scheme for this purpose! And in this connection, I cannot but mention and recommend the society for propagating the knowledge of religion, and with it the principles of loyalty, in these Highland countries; a design, in which so many worthy persons, both in the northern and southern parts of our island, are incorporated. But their stock is by no means equal to the purposes here mentioned; and, by their constitution, they are confined to the support of schools, which are indeed going on with great success, as far as the revenue will allow them.

But to return from this natural, and therefore, I hope, very pardonable digression, the behaviour of Sir Robert Munro, and this re-

giment, at the battle of Fontenoy, was heard through all Britain. He had obtained leave of his Royal Highness the Duke of Cumberland to allow them their own way of fighting. They were early in the field, and were ordered to attack the main battery of the French at the village from which the battle derives its name; which they did, and drove the enemy from it: But finding the body of the French forces deeply intrenched behind the battery, they did not give over the charge, but bravely drew up to attack them. Sir Robert, according to the usage of his countrymen, ordered the whole regiment to clap to the ground on receiving the French fire; and instantly, as soon as it was discharged, they sprung up, and coming close to the enemy, poured in their shot upon them, to the certain destruction of multitudes, and drove them precipitately through their own lines; then retreating, they drew up again, and attacked them a second time after the same manner. These attacks they repeated several times that day, to the surprise of the whole army.

Sir Robert was every where with his regiment, notwithstanding his great corpulency; and when in the trenches, he was hauled out again by the legs and arms by his own men.

And it is observable, that when he commanded the whole regiment to clap to the ground, he himself alone, with the colours behind him, stood upright, receiving the whole fire of the enemy; and this, because, as he said, though he could easily lie down, his great bulk would not suffer him to rise so quickly.

His preservation that day was the surprise and astonishment, not only of the whole army, but of all that heard the particulars of the action; and my information relates, that a most eminent person in the army was heard to say upon the occasion, "That it was enough to convince one of the truth of the doctrine of predestination, and to justify what King William of glorious memory had been used to say, that every bullet has its billet, or its particular direction and commission where it should lodge." It is added, that on the retreat of our army, the Highland regiment was in the rear, and a great body of the French horse being ordered to pursue, Sir Robert made his regiment face about, and gave them a general fire, so full and effectual, that a great number of them being brought to the ground, the rest wheeled about and rode off.

But to close what relates to Sir Robert Munro ; as an acknowledgment for his brave services at Fontenoy, as well as on former occasions, his Majesty was pleased to appoint him to succeed General Ponsonby, who was slain there, in the command of his regiment, which was among the troops that arrived at Newcastle during the rebellion, and made a part of General Wade's army. They were afterwards ordered to Scotland ; and being upon the left wing at the battle of Falkirk, on that fatal day, the 17th of January 1745-6, they shamefully left their brave Colonel and Lieutenant-Colonel with five or six more of their officers, to be cut in pieces..

By the accounts which the rebels themselves give of Sir Robert, he defended himself against six of them with his half-pike, and killed two of their number ; upon which, a seventh came up, and, (as they expressed it), poured a shot into his belly, which brought him immediately to the ground. In this dreadful moment, in the midst of all this extremity, his brother, Dr Munro, whom the warmest instances of his friends could not divert from exposing his person in defence of his country, and who was near at hand, ran to him to support him, at-

tended by his servant and the surgeon of the regiment ; but they were all murdered on the spot, in the most barbarous manner, by those cruel men.

Sir Robert's body was the next day fought out ; and his face was so cut and mangled by these savages after he fell, that it could scarce be known. He was found and buried honourably in the church-yard of Falkirk by the Macdonalds, who, though engaged in rebellion against their lawful Sovereign, could not but pay some public regard to the memory of so valiant a man, the principal persons among the rebels attending him all the way to the grave.

And thus fell these two brave brothers, for the Doctor undoubtedly deserves that title with Sir Robert, who, though professing the peaceful art of medicine, adventured himself amidst the most visible danger, fired with love to his illustrious brother ; and attempting in vain to bring him some aid in his last extremities, amidst armed enemies, expired with him, no less lamented than he by all that intimately knew him. How just that lamentation was, will appear from the accounts which I have had of the Doctor's character from his most intimate friends, which I here subjoin.

He was a gentleman of an excellent understanding, and had a brightness and solidity in his genius, which are not often united ; but which, when they concur, do greatly illustrate each other. He had been bred up to the study of medicine and surgery, which in Scotland are frequently joined, as they have so great an affinity. “ He had a large stock of knowledge, “ not only in his own profession, but in most “ parts of polite literature. But these (adds “ my correspondent) I hold cheap when compared to the goodness of his heart. His greatest study was to know himself ; and I verily “ believe, that since the early ages of Christianity, there has not appeared a more upright “ person.”

He spent a great many years in the East-Indies, and had most accurately and diligently inquired into the manners, customs, arts, and manufactures of the natives, and into the produce and commodities of the country : So that he was much more capable of giving entertainment to persons of curiosity in such things, than travellers commonly are ; and his veracity was such, that all who knew him could entirely depend upon whatever he reported as on his own knowledge. To all these advantages was added, a memory remarkably tenacious of every circumstance with which he charged it. But

perhaps it was a loss to the world that it was so, as it hindered him from committing many extraordinary things to writing, which might have afforded improvement as well as delight to the public.

The want of such memoirs from so able an hand is the more to be regretted, as his remarkable modesty did not permit him to talk much in company. One might spend a good deal of time with him, without perceiving by any hints from him that he had ever been out of Britain: But when his friends seemed desirous of information on any of these topics, as they fell in his way, he communicated his observations upon them with the utmost freedom, and gave them the greatest satisfaction imaginable; of which some remarkable instances happened at the houses of persons of very considerable rank, who paid him that respect which he so well deserved.

It was the more to be desired that he should have left behind him some written memoirs of his own remarks and adventures, as he was a most attentive observer of divine providence, and had experienced many singular instances of it. One is so remarkable, that it claims a place here, brief as these hints must necessarily be.——After he had continued eight or ten years in the East Indies, he was shipwrecked;

on the Malabarian coast, as he was on his passage home : He saved his life on a plank, but lost all his effects, except a small parcel of diamonds. This ruinous calamity, as it seemed to be, obliged him to return to Fort St George, where he experienced, far beyond what he could have expected, the extraordinary friendship of several English gentlemen of that settlement ; and felt the solid effects of it, as by their assistance he acquired much more in six or seven years following, (for his whole stay in that country was about sixteen years), than he had lost by shipwreck : And when he left the settlement, he had all sort of encouragement offered him to induce him to stay ; but his health and other circumstances obliged him to return home.

This return (which happened, if I mistake not, about the year 1720) was a happy providence to many : for he was remarkably successful in both the branches of his peculiar profession, he took care to improve both : And as he did this with great success, when he was satisfied the distressed and afflicted needed such assistance, he was the instrument of saving many limbs and many lives, which must otherwise in all probability have been lost.



To this account I must best leave to add what another of my correspondents writes to me concerning the Doctor, in the following words: "As we were often by ourselves, I  
" still found him inclined to turn our dis-  
" course to spiritual subjects, concerning God  
" and religion, the offices of the great Re-  
" deemer, and the power of God's Spirit in  
" converting and sanctifying the souls of men,  
" and the hope of eternal life through Christ." I transcribe the passage thus particularly concerning this pious physician, as I esteem it, in one view, a peculiar honour to him, and permit me to say, in another, to the profession itself: Blessed be God, that though it is so rare a case, yet there are those of that learned body, who are not ashamed of the gospel of Christ; but who, knowing it to be true on incontestable evidence, and having felt (what one would imagine every rational creature who believes it to be true, must immediately see,) its infinite importance, have steadily determined to submit to its influence, and to maintain its honours in the midst of all the scorn and derision of their infidel brethren; a determination, which requires no less courage, especially in some tempers, than that generous instance of fraternal love which will

entail such lasting glory on the memory of Doctor Munro.

There yet remained one valiant brother of this family, whom providence reserved for a few months, before he shared the fate of the other two. The person I mean was Captain George Munro of Culcairn, Esq; of whom I have conceived such an idea from the account of him which has been put into my hands, that I cannot forbear wishing the world were blessed with a much larger narrative of his life and character than my instructions will furnish out, or than I should have room to insert in such an Appendix as this. Much do I regret, that providence never favoured me with an opportunity of being personally acquainted with him, especially as I have reason to believe, from what my friends in the north write, that he had the like disposition towards forming a friendship with me, as produced so quick a growth of it in the breast of Colonel Gardiner, whom, on the whole, Captain Munro seems to have resembled almost in every part of his character, taking it as it was since that happy change which I have so largely described in the foregoing memoirs. *But what was wanting in my personal knowledge is supplied by a large and animated ac*

count from my correspondents, who had the best opportunity of knowing him, and upon whose information I can safely depend.

Captain George Munro was the second brother of the family, the Doctor being the youngest son. He, like the other gentlemen, had the advantage of a very liberal education, and soon discovered marks of a good genius, which might have qualified him for making a figure under any character in the learned world. Besides the other branches of literature, common to all the professions, he acquired a stock of theological knowledge; and before he was seventeen years old, he was well acquainted with ecclesiastical history, so as to be able to give a good account of the advance and decline of the Christian interest in various ages and countries, and the degrees and manner by which the corruption and reformation of the church had been introduced, established, or obstructed. I the rather mention this, as it seems to be an accomplishment of great importance; on which account, I much wonder, that the generality of young gentlemen should think it so little worth attending to: And I wish I could say, that all who are intended for the ministry were so careful in pursuing it, as its usefulness and its absolute necessity to them might demand.

But his taste and talents particularly lay for a military life; and in the year 1715, he behaved himself with great courage and activity during the whole course of that rebellion; and after the dispersion of the rebels, he was employed in reducing the inhabitants of those Highland countries; and the adjacent isles, to a submission to the government,

In the year 1719, when, on occasion of the invasion from Spain, General Wightman, with the troops under his command, had waited long at Inverness for a body of Highlandmen to conduct the troops through the mountains to Glenshiel, where the Spaniards and rebels were encamped, and when many promises of such assistance made to the general had failed, Sir Robert Munro being then out of the country, his brother the Captain (of whom we now speak) assembled, in a most expeditious manner, a body of the Munro clan, and marched with the regular troops to Glenshiel, where they distinguished themselves by the gallantry of their behaviour, driving the enemy before them in a sharp action, in which many of them were killed, and more wounded; and among the rest the Captain himself in a very dangerous manner. He had, however, the satisfaction to see these foreign invaders, and

their rebel abettors, totally routed and dispersed on the Pretender's birth day, June 10. And though his constitution suffered much by the loss of his blood on this occasion, yet it pleased God to recover him for further service to his country.

As he still continued vigorous and active in the service of the government, he obtained the command of one of the independent companies then in the national pay: And when they were afterwards regimented and sent to Flanders, he attended them thither, and continued in the public service till the year 1744, when he became so exceedingly asthmatic that he could not breathe in the Flanders air: On which General Wade not only allowed him to sell his commission, but, out of compassion to his distress, joined his brother Sir Robert in obliging him to do it, and to return home; to which at length he submitted, though not without regret; and thereupon returned to his domestic seat at Newton in Ross-shire, in the views of spending his days with his family and friends in a peaceful retreat. But Providence determined otherwise, and had reserved for him some farther labours of a military life, in which it had appointed him gloriously to toil and fall, after services which might

have done an honour to his most vigorous and active days.

The late wicked and unnatural rebellion broke out soon after his arrival; and the danger of his country and its religious and civil constitution gave him at once a new stock of life and spirits.

When General Cope came to Inverness, and had been assured of being joined by a number of Highlanders to conduct him and his small army through the rebel countries between that town and Aberdeen, Captain Munro, with 200 of his brother's clan, were indeed the only persons that were found willing to perform the promises that were made by several others. He marched with the General directly to Aberdeen, from whence he was ordered to return home: In which return he was under a necessity of marching through a great number of the rebels under the Command of Gordon of Glenbucket, who lay on the road to attack the Captain and his party; but Glenbucket, finding that the Captain was determined to dispute every inch of ground with him, retired, and allowed him to proceed without disturbance to Inverness.

Not long after that, the Earl of Loudon sent Captain Munro, in conjunction with the

Laird of Macleod, with a body of men, to relieve the city of Aberdeen, and the neighbouring country, then greatly oppressed by the outrages committed upon them by Lord Lewis Gordon and the rebels under his command. Accordingly the Captain and Macleod proceeded as far as Inverury, a small town a few miles west of Aberdeen, where they halted to receive intelligence; and from the narrowness of the place, they were obliged to quarter a great number of their men in distant places through the adjacent country. In the mean time, a considerable reinforcement from the main body of the rebel army, which then lay at Perth, was sent under the command of a French officer, supported by their picquets and Irish brigades; by the assistance of which, Lord Lewis attempted to surprise and cut off the Captain and his whole party. In this view they were removing towards Inverury, in the dusk of the evening, after Captain Munro and Macleod had sent their men through the country to their quarters: but though there was not such good intelligence provided as might have been wished, they were providentially discovered at such a distance, that Capt. Munro and the Laird of Macleod had time to draw up the men they had in the town of Inverury, in so regular a manner, that, in conse-

quence of it, they gave the enemy such a warm reception, attacking them at once in the front and flank, that many of them were left dead in the field. The brave Captain and his associate continued very sedate, intrepid, and active, during the heat of the skirmish, till at last being overpowered by far superior numbers, they thought it advisable to retire, and brought off their party safe and in good order, excepting some few who had been killed or taken prisoners. Among the latter was Mr Adam Gordon of Ardoch, nephew to Captain Munro, who was seized by the rebels, and treated with a deal of rigour and severity for a considerable time, while detained in their power. But they did not presume to pursue the rest; and the young gentleman at length made his escape, to the great joy of the family, being, I hope, reserved by Providence to tread in the steps of his heroic uncles, and to bless his country with some considerable future services.

Upon the retreat of the rebels northward before his Royal Highness the Duke of Cumberland, the Earl of Loudon had not sufficient strength to maintain his possession of Inverness against them; whereupon he, with the Lord President and Captain Munro, re-



treated to the shire of Sutherland, proposing to defend themselves there until the season allowed his Royal Highness to march the troops to Inverness. But in this interval, the rebels having spread themselves through the shires of Inverness, Murray, and Ross, they got possession of a great many boats; by the help of which they transported a great part of their body to the Sutherland coast, under the covert of a very thick fog: Upon which, the Earl of Loudon, with the Lord President and the Captain, were obliged to retreat through the western parts of Ross into the isle of Sky, where they continued until the rebel army was broke and dispersed at the battle of Cul-loden.

I have been the more particular in this narrative of the Captain's conduct during the rebellion, as it gives some light into the situation and transactions of the friends of our constitution in those parts at that time: And my information assures me, that the facts are taken from persons of undoubted veracity who were present with the Captain in his march to Aberdeen with General Cope, and in his return from it; and who were with him in the skirmish at Inverury, and were afterwards witnesses of his death.

Upon his return from the isle of Sky, he was constantly employed in expeditions through the rebel countries of great extent, to reduce them to a submission to the government, which he performed with diligence and zeal, but still with the greatest humanity. This the rebels themselves must acknowledge, as he never did the least injury to any man; and in all that vast circuit which he made through these distant countries, he neither himself seized, nor allowed those under his command to seize any thing but arms; and yet, notwithstanding all this humanity, his diligence and zeal had been such in the whole of this rebellion, as rendered him obnoxious to the rage and revenge of the rebels, who had vowed his destruction upon the first opportunity; and because they had not courage to face him, they had recourse to the base method of assassination, which was effected on the Lord's day, the 31st of August 1746. He was then on a long and necessary march at the head of 500 men, on the side of Locharkey, amongst the wild rocks of Lochaber, where, as he was passing by the side of a wood, between the advanced guard and the main body of his men, he was shot dead by a villain who concealed himself behind the trees and rocks in the wood, and who, by the advantages of

that situation, got off without being discovered, and has never since been found out : An event to the Captain, no doubt, most happy, and a blessed kind of instantaneous translation to the regions of endless peace and triumphant joy ; but to all who loved the public, not to be mentioned without the tenderest sensibility and deepest regret.

One of my correspondents on this occasion concludes his account of the deaths of Sir Robert, the Doctor, and the Captain, in these words :  
 “ Thus died these three worthy men, to the irreparable loss of the country in which they lived, all of them remarkable for a brave spirit, full of love to their native land, and of disinterested zeal for religion and liberty ; faithful in their promises, steadfast in their friendship, abundant in their charity to the poor and distressed ; moderate in their resentments, and easy to be reconciled ; and especially, remarkable for their great and entire love to each other ; so that one soul seemed, as it were, to actuate all the three \*.” To

\* The intimacy of their friendship, though chiefly founded on a similarity of character, might perhaps be further promoted, by their being so nearly of the same age ; for Sir Robert was born August 24, 1684 ; the Captain, September 18, 1685 ; and the Doctor, September 19, 1687. Sir Robert therefore was slain in his sixty-second year ; the Captain in his sixty-first, and the Doctor in his fifty-ninth

which it might have been added, blessed with a sister, not unworthy to make a fourth person in such a friendship.

My other correspondent, in his character of the Captain, speaks in this manner : “ The  
“ great foundation of all his other virtues was  
“ laid in a most sincere and stedfast regard to  
“ the Supreme Being. He carefully studied  
“ the great doctrines of our holy religion,  
“ which he courageously professed, and, as it  
“ was requisite, defended, in whatever compa-  
“ ny he might be cast : He did this with the  
“ greater freedom, as his practice was always  
“ agreeable to it ; and in particular, his regard,  
“ both to the book and to the day of God.  
“ He had from his infancy been trained up in  
“ an acquaintance with the Scripture, and he  
“ daily perused it with pleasure, and doubtless  
“ with advantage. And though the natural  
“ cheerfulness of his temper inclined him on  
“ other days to facetious turns in conversation,  
“ yet on the Sabbath he was not only grave  
“ and devout, but carefully attentive that all  
“ his speech might tend to edification, and as  
“ far as possible minister grace to the hearers.  
“ He was exemplary in the social virtues, tem-  
“ perate in the use of food and sleep, and rose  
“ early for devotion, (wherein, as in many other

“ respects, he remarkably resembled his be-  
“ loved friend Colonel Gardiner). He was  
“ also thoroughly sensible how much a faith-  
“ ful discharge of relative duties is essential  
“ to the character of a Christian. He appro-  
“ ved himself therefore as a brave and vigi-  
“ lant officer, a most active and faithful ser-  
“ vant of the crown, and a true patriot to  
“ his country in the worst of times; and in  
“ domestic life was exemplary as a husband,  
“ a father, and a master. He was a most af-  
“ fectionate brother, a faithful friend, a con-  
“ stant benefactor, and a sure patron of the  
“ oppressed; and, to crown all, was at last, in  
“ effect, a martyr in the cause of that religion  
“ he had so eminently adorned, and of those  
“ liberties he had so long and so bravely de-  
“ fended.”

It must give a sensible pleasure to every reader, who enters into these things with a becoming spirit, to reflect, That notwithstanding these unparalleled and irreparable losses, this family, which has been long celebrated for so many worthy branches, is not yet extinct; but that both Sir Robert Munro and the Captain have left those behind them, who may not only bear up the name, but if they answer the hopes which in the opening

of life they give to their country, may add new honours to it.

I hope the reader will not lay down this narrative, which is now brought to a close, without deriving some useful lessons from the remarkable train of providence, which this Appendix, as well as the preceding Memoirs, offer to his observation. And the more he enters into these lessons, the more will he be disposed to lift up his wishes and prayers to God for those valuable remains, both of Sir Robert Munro's and of Colonel Gardiner's family, which may yet be within the reach of such addresses; that God may graciously support them in their sorrows, and that all the virtues and graces of the illustrious dead may live in them, and in their remotest posterity. Amen !

THE END.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47  
48  
49  
50  
51  
52  
53  
54  
55  
56  
57  
58  
59  
60  
61  
62  
63  
64  
65  
66  
67  
68  
69  
70  
71  
72  
73  
74  
75  
76  
77  
78  
79  
80  
81  
82  
83  
84  
85  
86  
87  
88  
89  
90  
91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99  
100

101  
102  
103  
104  
105  
106  
107  
108  
109  
110  
111  
112  
113  
114  
115  
116  
117  
118  
119  
120  
121  
122  
123  
124  
125  
126  
127  
128  
129  
130  
131  
132  
133  
134  
135  
136  
137  
138  
139  
140  
141  
142  
143  
144  
145  
146  
147  
148  
149  
150  
151  
152  
153  
154  
155  
156  
157  
158  
159  
160  
161  
162  
163  
164  
165  
166  
167  
168  
169  
170  
171  
172  
173  
174  
175  
176  
177  
178  
179  
180  
181  
182  
183  
184  
185  
186  
187  
188  
189  
190  
191  
192  
193  
194  
195  
196  
197  
198  
199  
200





...

.

.

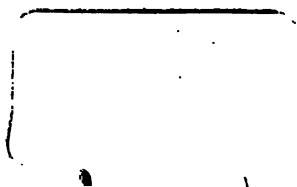
.

..

.

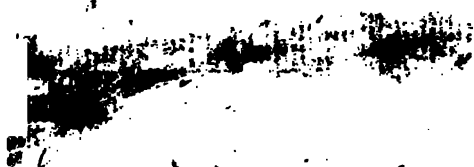
.

.









Margaret W.

2294 f. 15













*Col. James Gardiner*

*Slain at Preston Pans Sep. 21. 1745. Et. 58.*

116

SOME  
REMARKABLE PASSAGES  
IN THE  
L I F E

Of the HONOURABLE

Col. JAMES GARDINER,

Who was SLAIN at the BATTLE  
of PRESTON-PANS,

SEPTEMBER 21, 1745.

WITH

An Appendix relating to the antient Family  
of the MUNRO's of *Fowlis*.

---

By P. DODDRIDGE, D. D.

---

——— *Justior alter*  
*Nec Pietate fuit, nec Bello major & Armis. Virg.*

---

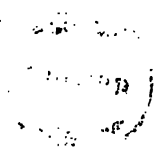
THE SECOND EDITION.

---

L O N D O N:

Printed for JAMES BUCKLAND, at the *Back* in  
*Pater-noster Row*; and JAMES WAUGH, at  
the *Turk's Head* in *Grace-church Street*.

M DCC XLVIII.





T O



David Gardiner, *Esq*;

Cornet in *Sir John Cope's* Re-  
giment of Dragoons.

Dear Sir,

**W**HILE my Heart is fol-  
lowing you with a truly  
Paternal Solitude, thro'  
all the Dangers of Military Life, in  
which you are thus early engaged, anxi-

A 2

ous

## DEDICATION.

ous for your Safety amidst the Instruments of Death, and the far more dangerous Allurements of Vice; I find a peculiar Pleasure in being able to length, though after such long Delay to put into your Hands the *Memoir* with which I now present you. They contain many Particulars, which would have been worthy of your attentive Notice, had they related to a Person of the most distant Nation or Age. But they will, I doubt not, command your peculiar Regard, as they are inscribed to the Memory of that excellent Man, from whom you had the Honour to derive your Birth, and by whose generous and affectionate Care you have been laid under all the Obligations which the best of Fathers could confer on a most beloved Son.

Here, Sir, you see a Gentleman who with all the Advantages of Liberty

## DEDICATION.

eral and Religious Education, added every Natural Accomplishment that would render him most agreeable, ended, before he had attained the State of a Man, on those arduous and meritorious Services to which you are devoted, and behaved in them with a Gallantry and Courage, which will always give a Splendor to his Name among the *British* Soldiery, and render him an Example to all Officers of his Rank. But alas! amidst all the Intrepidity of the *Martial Hero*, you see him vanquished by the Blandishments of Ease, and in Chace of it plunging himself into Follies and Vices, for which

Want of Education or Genius could not have been a sufficient Excuse. You behold him urging the ignoble and fatal Pursuit, unmoved by the Terrors which Death was continually darting around him, and the most signal Deliverances which Providence again and again

## DEDICATION.

rescued him from those Terrors; til at length he was reclaimed by an ever memorable Interposition of Divine Grace. Then you have the Pleasure of seeing him become in good earnest, *Convert to Christianity*, and by speedy Advances growing up into one of its brightest Ornaments; his Mind continually filled with the great Ideas which the Gospel of our Redeemer suggests and bringing the blessed Influence of its sublime Principles into every Relation of Military and Civil, of Publick and Domestick Life. You trace him persevering in a steady and uniform Course of Goodness, thro' a long Series of honourable and prosperous Years the Delight of all that were so happy as to know him, and, in his Sphere the most faithful Guardian of his Country; till at last, worn out with honourable Labours, and broken with Infirmities which they had hastened upon

## DEDICATION.

upon him before the Time, you see him forgetting them at once at the Call of Duty and Providence; with all the generous Ardour of his most vigorous Days rushing on the Enemies of Religion and Liberty, sustaining their Shock with the most deliberate Fortitude, when deserted by those that should have supported him, and chearfully sacrificing the little Remains of a Mortal Life, in the triumphant Views of a Glorious Immortality.

This, Sir, is the noble Object I present to your View ; and you will, I hope, fix your Eye continually upon it, and will never allow yourself for one Day to forget, that this illustrious Man is COLONEL GARDINER, your ever honoured Father ; who having approved his *Fidelity to the Death* and received a *Crown of Life*, seems as it were, by what you here read, to be  
calling



## DEDICATION.

calling out to you from amidst *the Cloud of Witnesses* with which you are surrounded, and urging you by every generous, tender, filial Sentiment, to mark the Footsteps of his *Christian Race*, and strenuously to maintain *that Combat*, where the Victory is through Divine Grace certain, and the Prize an Eternal Kingdom in the Heavens.

The last Number of the *Appendix* introduces a most worthy *Triumvirate* of your Father's Friends, following him through the same Heroick Path, to an End like his ; and with Pleasure pouring forth their Lives in Blood, for the Rescue and Preservation of their dearer Country. And I trust, the Eloquence of their Examples will be prevalent with many, to emulate the many Virtues for which they were conspicuous.

My

## DEDICATION.

My Hopes, Sir, that all these powerful Motives will especially have their full Efficacy on You, are greatly encouraged by the Certainty which I have, of your being well acquainted with the Evidence of *Christianity* in its full Extent ; a criminal Ignorance of which, in the midst of great Advantages for learning them, leaves so many of our Young People a Prey to *Deism*, and so to Vice and Ruin, which generally bring up its Rear. My Life would be a continual Burthen to me, if I had not a Consciousness in the Sight of God, that during the Years in which the important Trust of your Education was committed to my Care, I had laid before you the Proofs both of Natural and Revealed Religion, in what I assuredly esteem to be, with regard to the Judgment, if they are carefully examined, an irresistible Light ; and  
that

## *D E D I C A T I O N.*

that I had endeavoured to attend them with those Addresses, which might be most likely to impress your Heart. You have not, dear Sir, forgotten, and I am confident you can never entirely forget, the Assiduity with which I have laboured to form your Mind, not only to what might be Ornamental to you in Human Life, but above all to a true Taste of what is really Excellent, and an early Contempt of those Vanities by which the Generality of our Youth, especially in your Station, are debased, enervated, and undone. My private as well as publick Addresses for this Purpose will, I know, be remembered by you, and the Tears of Tenderneſs with which they have ſo often been accompanied: And may they be ſo remembered, that they who are moſt tenderly concerned, may be comforted under the Loſs of ſuch an ineſtimable Friend as COLONEL GAR-

DINER

## DEDICATION.

MINER, by seeing that his Character, in all its most amiable and resplendent Parts, lives in you; and that how difficult soever it may be to act up to that Height of Expectation, with which the Eyes of the World will be fixed on the Son of such a Father, you are, in the Strength of Divine Grace, attempting it; at least are following him with generous Emulation, and with daily Solitude, that the Steps may be less unequal!

May the LORD GOD of your Father and I will add, of both your pious and honourable Parents, animate your Heart more and more with such Views and Sentiments as these! May He guard your Life amidst every Scene of Danger, to be a Protection and Blessing to those that are yet unborn; and may He give you, in some far distant Period of Time, to resign it by a gentler

## **DEDICATION.**

ler Diffolution than the Hero from  
whom you sprung, or if unerring Wil-  
dom appoint otherwise, to end it with  
equal Glory!

I am,

Dear Sir,

Your ever faithful,

Affectionate Friend, and

Obliged humble Servant,

*Northampton,  
July. 1. 1747.*

**P. DODDRIDGE.**



SOME  
REMARKABLE PASSAGES  
IN THE  
L I F E  
Of the Honourable  
Col. JAMES GARDINER.

§. I.



WHEN I promised the Publick some larger Account of the Life and Character of this illustrious Person, than I could conveniently insert in my *Sermon* on the sad Occasion of his Death, I was secure, that, if Providence continued my Capacity of writing, I should not wholly disappoint the Expectation. For I was furnished with a Variety of Particulars, which appeared to me worthy of general Notice, in Con-  
B sequence

## 2     *Remarkable Passages in the*

sequence of that intimate Friendship with which he had honoured me during the Six last Years of his Life; a Friendship, which led him to open his Heart to me in repeated *Conversations* with an unbounded Confidence, (as he then assured me, beyond what he had used with any other Man living,) so far as Religious Experiences were concerned: And I had also received several very valuable *Letters* from him, during the Time of our Absence from each other, which contained most genuine and edifying Traces of his Christian Character. But I hoped farther to learn many valuable Particulars, from the *Papers* of his own Closet; and from his *Letters* to other Friends, as well as from what they more circumstantially knew concerning him: I therefore determined to delay the Execution of my Promise, till I could enjoy these Advantages for performing it in the most satisfactory Manner; nor have I, on the whole, Reason to regret that Determination.

§. 2. I shall not trouble my Reader with all the Causes, which concurred to retard these expected Assistances for almost a whole Year: The chief of them were, the tedious languishing Illness of his afflicted *Lady*, thro' whose Hands it was proper the *Papers* should pass; together with the *Confusion* into which the *Rebels* had thrown them.

*Life of* Colonel GARDINER. 3

them, when they ransacked his Seat at *Bankton*, where most of them were deposited. But having now received such of them, as have escaped their rapacious Hands, and could conveniently be collected and transmitted, I set myself with the greatest Pleasure to perform, what I esteem, not merely a Tribute of Gratitude to the Memory of my invaluable Friend, (though never was the Memory of any mortal Man more precious and sacred to me;) but of Duty to God, and to my Fellow-Creatures: For I have a most chearful Hope, that the Narrative I am now to write will, under the Divine Blessing, be a Means of spreading, what of all Things in the World every benevolent Heart will most desire to spread, a warm and lively Sense of Religion.

§. 3. My own Heart has been so much edified and animated, by what I have read in the *Memoirs* of Persons who have been eminent for Wisdom and Piety, that I cannot but wish the Treasure may be more and more increased: And I would hope, the World may gather the like valuable Fruits from the *Life* I am now attempting; not only as it will contain very singular Circumstances, which may excite a general Curiosity, but as it comes attended with some other particular Advantages.



#### 4 Remarkable Passages in the

§. 4. The Reader is here to survey a Character of such eminent and various Goodness, as might demand Veneration, and inspire him with a Desire to imitate it too, had it appeared in the obscurest Rank: But it will surely command some peculiar Regard, when viewed in so elevated and important a Station; especially as it shone, not in Ecclesiastical, but *Military Life*, where the Temptations are so many, and the Prevalency of the contrary Character so great, that it may seem no inconsiderable Praise and Felicity to be free from dissolute Vice, and to retain what in most other Professions might be esteemed only a *Mediocrity of Virtue*. It may surely with the highest Justice be expected, that the Title and Bravery of Colonel GARDINER will invite many of our *Officers* and *Soldiers*, to whom his Name has long been honourable and dear, to peruse this Account of him with some peculiar Attention: In Consequence of which, it may be a Means of increasing the Number, and brightening the Character, of those who are already adorning their Office, their Country, and their Religion; and of reclaiming those, who will see rather what they ought to be, than what they are. On the whole, to the *Gentlemen of the Sword* I would particularly offer these *Memoirs*, as theirs by so distinguished a Title: Yet I am firmly persuaded, there

### *Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 5

there are *none*, whose Office is so sacred, or whose Proficiency in the Religious Life is so advanced, but they may find something to demand their Thankfulness, and to awaken their Emulation.

§. 5. *Colonel* JAMES GARDINER, of whom we write, was the Son of *Captain Patrick Gardiner*, of the Family of *Torwood-Head*, by *Mrs. Mary Hodge*, of the Family of *Gladsmuir*. The *Captain*, who was Master of a handsome Estate, served many Years in the Army of *King William* and *Queen Anne*, and died Abroad with the *British* Forces in *Germany*, quickly after the Battle of *Hochstet*, through the Fatigues he underwent in the Duties of that celebrated Campaign. He had a Company in the Regiment of *Foot*; once commanded by *Colonel Hodge*, his valiant Brother-in-law, who was slain at the Head of that Regiment, (my Memorial from *Scotland* says,) at the Battle of *Steenkirk*, which was fought in the Year 1692.

§. 6. *Mrs. Gardiner*, our *Colonel's* Mother, was a Lady of a very valuable Character; but it pleased God to exercise her with very uncommon Trials: For she not only lost her Husband and her Brother in the Service of their Country, as before related, but also her eldest Son, *Mr. Robert Gardiner*, on the Day which completed the 16th Year of his Age, at the Siege of

## 6. Remarkable Passages in the

*Namur* in 1695. But there is great Reason to believe, God blessed these various and heavy Afflictions, as the Means of forming her to that eminent Degree of Piety, which will render her Memory honourable as long as it continues.

§. 7. Her Second Son, the worthy Person of whom I am now to give a more particular Account, was born at *Carriden* in *Linlithgow-shire*, on the 10th of *January*, A. D. 1687-8; the memorable Year of that glorious *Revolution* which he justly esteemed among the happiest of all Events. So that when he was slain in the Defence of those Liberties, which God then by so gracious a Providence rescued from utter Destruction, *i. e.* on the 21st of *September*, 1745, he was aged 57 Years, 8 Months, and 11 Days.

§. 8. The Annual Return of his *Birth-Day* was observed by him, in the latter and better Years of his Life, in a Manner very different from what is commonly practised: For instead of making it a Day of Festivity, I am told, he rather distinguished it as a Season of more than ordinary Humiliation before God; both in Commemoration of those Mercies which he received in the first opening of Life, and under an affectionate Sense, as well of his long Alienation from the Great Author and Support

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 7

port of his Being, as of the many Imperfections which he lamented, in the best of his Days and Services.

§. 9. I have not met with many Things remarkable concerning the early Years of his Life, only that his *Mother* took Care to instruct him with great Tenderness and Affection, in the Principles of true Christianity. He was also trained up in Human Literature at the School at *Linlithgow*, where he made a very considerable Progress in the Languages. I remember to have heard him quote some Passages of the *Latin Classicks* very pertinently; though his Employment in Life, and the various Turns which his Mind took under different Impulses in succeeding Years, prevented him from cultivating such Studies.

§. 10. The good Effects of his *Mother's* prudent and exemplary Care were not so conspicuous, as she wished and hoped, in the younger Part of her Son's Life; yet there is great Reason to believe, they were not entirely lost. As they were probably the Occasion of many Convictions, which in his younger Years were over-borne; so I doubt not, that when Religious Impressions took that strong Hold of his Heart which they afterwards did, that Stock of Knowledge which had been so early laid up in his Mind, was found of considerable Service. And I have heard him  
make

## 8 *Remarkable Passages in the*

make the Observation, as an Encouragement to Parents, and other pious Friends, to do their Duty, and to hope for those good Consequences of it which may not immediately appear.

§. 11. Could his *Mother*, or a very religious *Aunt*, (of whose good Instructions and Exhortations I have often heard him speak with Pleasure,) have prevailed, he would not have thought of a *Military Life*; from which, it is no Wonder, these Ladies endeavoured to dissuade him, considering the mournful Experience they had of the Dangers attending it, and the dear Relatives they had lost already by it. But it suited his Taste; and the Ardor of his Spirit, animated by the Persuasions of a Friend who greatly urged it\*, was not to be restrained. Nor will the Reader wonder, that thus excited and supported, it easily overbore their tender Remonstrances, when he knows, that this lively Youth fought *Three Duels* before he attained to the Stature of a Man; in one of which, when he was but Eight Years' old, he received from a Boy much older than himself, a Wound in his Right Cheek, the Scar of which was always very apparent. The false Sense of Honour which instigated him  
to

\* I suppose this to have been *Brigadier-General Ruc*, who had from his Childhood a peculiar Affection for him.

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 9

to it, might seem indeed something excusable, in those unripened Years, and considering the Profession of his Father, Brother, and Uncle; but I have often heard him mention this Rashness with that Regret, which the Reflection would naturally give to so wise and good a Man in the Maturity of Life. And I have been informed, that after his remarkable Conversion, he declined accepting a Challenge, with this calm and truly great Reply, which in a Man of his experienced Bravery was exceeding graceful; “ I fear  
“ Sinning, though you know I do not  
“ fear Fighting.”

§. 12. He served first as a *Cadet*, which must have been very early; and then, at 14 Years old, he bore an *Ensign's* Commission in a *Scotch* Regiment in the *Dutch* Service; in which he continued till the Year 1702, when (if my Information be right,) he received an *Ensign's* Commission from *Queen Anne*, which he bore in the Battle of *Ramellies*, being then in the 19th Year of his Age. In this ever memorable Action, he received a Wound in his Mouth by a Musket-Ball, which hath often been reported to be the Occasion of his Conversion. That Report was a mistaken one; but as some very remarkable Circumstances attended this Affair, which I have had the Pleasure of hearing more than once  
from

from his own Mouth, I hope my Reader will excuse me, if I give him so uncommon a Story at large.

§. 13. Our young Officer was of a Party in the Forlorn Hope, and was commanded on what seemed almost a desperate Service, to dispossess the *French* of the Church-Yard at *Ramellies*, where a considerable Number of them were posted to remarkable Advantage. They succeeded much better than was expected; and it may well be supposed that *Mr. Gardiner*, who had before been in several Encounters, and had the View of making his Fortune to animate the natural Intrepidity of his Spirit, was glad of such an Opportunity of signalizing himself. Accordingly he had planted his Colours on an advanced Ground; and while he was calling to his Men, (probably in that horrid Language, which is so peculiar a Disgrace to our Soldiery, and so absurdly common in such Articles of extream Danger,) he received a Shot into his Mouth; which without beating out any of his Teeth, or touching the Fore-part of his Tongue, went through his Neck, and came out about an Inch and an half on the Left-Side of the *Vertebrae*. Not feeling at first the Pain of the Stroke, he wondered what was become of the Ball, and in the Wildness of his Surprize began to suspect he had swal-

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 11

lowed it; but dropping soon after, he traced the Passage of it by his Finger, when he could discover it no other Way: Which I mention as one Circumstance, among many which occur, to make it probable that the greater Part of those who fall in Battle by these Instruments of Death, feel very little Anguish from the most mortal Wounds.

§. 14. This Accident happened about Five or Six in the Evening, on the 23d Day of *May*, in the Year 1706; and the Army pursuing its Advantages against the *French*, without ever regarding the Wounded, (which was, it seems, the Duke of *Marlborough's* constant Method,) our young Officer lay all Night in the Field; agitated, as may well be supposed, with a great Variety of Thoughts. He assured me, that when he reflected upon the Circumstances of his Wound, that a Ball should, as he then conceived it, go through his Head without killing him, he thought God had preserved him by Miracle; and therefore assuredly concluded, that he should live, abandoned and desperate as his State then seemed to be. Yet, (which to me appeared very astonishing,) he had little Thoughts of humbling himself before God, and returning to him after the Wanderings of a Life so licentiously begun.

But expecting to recover, his Mind as  
taken



## 12 *Remarkable Passages in the*

taken up with Contrivances to secure his Gold, of which he had a pretty deal about him; and he had Recourse to a very odd Expedient, which proved successful. Expecting to be stripped, he first took out a Handful of that clotted Gore, of which he was frequently obliged to clear his Mouth, or he would have been choaked; and putting it into his Left-hand, he took out his Money, (which, I think, was about 19 Pistoles;) and shutting his Hand, and besmearing the back Part of it with Blood, he kept it in this Position till the Blood dried in such a Manner, that his Hand could not easily fall open, though any sudden Surprise should happen, in which he might lose the Presence of Mind which that Concealment otherwise would have required.

§. 15. In the Morning the *French*, who were Masters of that Spot, though their Forces were defeated at some Distance, came to plunder the Slain; and seeing him to Appearance almost expiring, one of them was just applying a Sword to his Breast, to destroy the little Remainder of Life; when in the critical Moment, upon which all the extraordinary Events of such a Life as his afterwards proved were suspended, a *Cordelier*, who attended the Plunderers, interposed, taking him by his Dress for a *Frenchman*; and said, “Do not kill  
“ *that*

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 13

“that poor Child.” Our young Soldier heard all that passed, though he was not able to speak one Word; and opening his Eyes, made a Sign for something to drink. They gave him a Sup of some spirituous Liquor, which happened to be at Hand; by which he said he found a more sensible Refreshment, than he could remember from any Thing he had tasted either before or since. Then signing to the *Fryar* to lean down his Ear to his Mouth, he employed the first Efforts of his feeble Breath in telling him, (what, alas, was a contrived Falsehood,) that he was Nephew to the Governor of *Huy*, a neutral Town in the Neighbourhood, and that, if he could take any Method of conveying him thither, he did not doubt but his Uncle would liberally reward him. He had indeed a Friend at *Huy*, (who I think was Governor, and, if I mistake not, had been acquainted with the *Captain* his Father,) from whom he expected a kind Reception: but the Relation was only pretended. On hearing this, they laid him on a Sort of Hand-barrow, and sent him by a File of Musqueteers towards the Place; but the Men lost their Way, and got into a Wood towards the Evening, in which they were obliged to continue all Night. The poor Patient’s Wound being still undressed, it is not to be wondered that by this Time it raged  
C violently.

#### 14 *Remarkable Passages in the*

violently. The Anguish of it engaged him earnestly to beg, that they would either kill him outright, or leave him there to die, without the Torture of any farther Motion; and indeed they were obliged to rest for a considerable Time, on Account of their own Weariness. Thus he spent the Second Night in the open Air, without any Thing more than a common Bandage to stanch the Blood. He hath often mentioned it as a most astonishing Providence, that he did not bleed to Death; which, under God, he ascribed to the remarkable Coldness of these two Nights.

§. 16. Judging it quite unsafe to attempt carrying him to *Huy*, from whence they were now several Miles distant, his Convoy took him early in the Morning to a *Convent* in the Neighbourhood; where he was hospitably received, and treated with great Kindness and Tenderness. But the Cure of his Wound was committed to an ignorant Barber-Surgeon, who lived near the House; the best Shift that could then be made, at a Time when it may easily be supposed Persons of Ability in their Profession had their Hands full of Employment. The Tent which this Artist applied, was almost like a Peg driven into the Wound; and Gentlemen of Skill and Experience, when they came to hear of

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 15

Manner in which he was treated, and how he could possibly survive Management. But by the Blessing of God on these Applications, rough as they were, he recovered in a few Months. The *Lady Abbess*, who called him her Son, treated him with the Affection and Care of a Mother; and he always declared, that every Thing which he saw within these Walls was conducted with the strictest Order and Decorum. He received a great many devout Admonitions from the Nuns there; and they would fain have persuaded him to acknowledge what they called so miraculous a Deliverance, by calling *the Catholick Faith*, as they were wont to call it. But they could not suc-

For though no Religion lay near his heart, yet he had too much of the Honour of a Gentleman, lightly to change the Form of Religion, which he wore; and were) loose about him; as well as such good Sense, to swallow those gross Absurdities of Popery, which immediately presented themselves to him, maintained as he was with the Niceties of Controversy.

17. When his Liberty was regained by the Exchange of Prisoners, and his Religion thoroughly established, he was immediately rendering unto the Lord according to that wonderful Display of Divine Mer-

## 16      *Remarkable Passages in the*

cy which he had experienced. I know very little of the Particulars of those wild, thoughtless, and wretched Years, which lay between the 19th and the 30th of his Life ; except it be, that he frequently experienced the Divine Goodness in renewed Instances, particularly in preserving him in several hot Military Actions, in all which he never received so much as a Wound after this, forward as he was in tempting Danger ; and yet, that all these Years were spent in an entire Alienation from God, and an eager Pursuit of Animal Pleasure, as his Supream Good. The Series of *criminal Amours* in which he was almost incessantly engaged during this Time, must probably have afforded some remarkable Adventures and Occurrences ; but the Memory of them is perished. Nor do I think it unworthy Notice here, that amidst all the Intimacy of our Friendship, and the many Hours of chearful, as well as serious Converse, which we spent together, I never remember to have heard him speak of any of these Intrigues, otherwise than in the general with deep and solemn Abhorrence. This I the rather mention, as it seemed a most genuine Proof of his unfeigned Repentance ; which, I think, there is great Reason to suspect, when People seem to take a Pleasure in relating and describing Scenes of vicious Indulgence, which

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 17

which yet they profess to have disapproved and forsaken.

§. 18. Amidst all these pernicious Wanderings from the Paths of Religion, Virtue, and Happiness, he approved himself so well in his Military Character, that he was made a *Lieutenant* in that Year, viz. 1706: And I am told, he was very quickly after promoted to a *Cornet's* Commission in *Lord Stair's* Regiment of the *Scotch-Greys*; and on the 31st of *January*, in the Year 1714-15, was made *Captain-Lieutenant* in *Colonel Ker's* Regiment of Dragoons. He had the Honour of being known to the *Earl of Stair* some Time before, and was made his *Aid de Camp*; and when, upon his Lordship's being appointed *Embassador* from his late Majesty to the Court of *France*, he made so splendid an Entrance into *Paris*, *Captain Gardiner* was his *Master of the Horse*; and I have been told, that a great deal of the Care of that admirably well-adjusted Ceremony fell upon him; so that he gained great Credit by the Manner in which he conducted it. Under the benign Influences of his Lordship's Favour, (which to the last Day of his Life he retained,) a *Captain's* Commission was procured for him, (dated *July 22*, in the Year 1715,) in the Regiment of Dragoons commanded by *Colonel Stanhope*, (now *Earl of Harrington*;) and, in the Year 1717, he

## 18 *Remarkable Passages in the*

he was advanced to the *Majority* of that Regiment; in which Office he continued till it was reduced, on *November* the 10th, 1718; when he was put out of Commission. But then his Majesty *King George I.* was so thoroughly apprized of his faithful and important Services, that he gave him his *Sign-Manual*, intituling him to the *first Majority* that should become vacant, in any Regiment of Horse or Dragoons; which happened, about five Years after, to be in *Croft's* Regiment of Dragoons, in which he received a Commission, dated *June* the 1st, 1724; and on the 20th of *July* the same Year, he was made *Major* of an older Regiment, commanded by the *Earl of Stair*.

§. 19. As I am now speaking of so many of his *Military Performments*, I will dispatch the Account of them by observing, that on the 24th of *January*, 1729-30, he was advanced to the Rank of *Lieutenant-Colonel* in the same Regiment, long under the Command of *Lord Cadogan*; with whose Friendship this brave and vigilant Officer was also honoured for many Years. And he continued in this Rank, and Regiment, till the 19th of *April*, 1743, when he received a *Colonel's* Commission over a Regiment of Dragoons, lately commanded by *Brigadier Bland*; at the Head of which he valiantly fell; in the Defence of his  
Sovereign

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 19

Sovereign and his Country, about Two Years and an half after he received it.

§. 20. We will now return to that Period of his Life which passed at *Paris*, the Scene of such remarkable and important Events. He continued (if I remember right,) several Years under the Roof of the brave and generous *Earl of Stair*; to whom he endeavoured to approve himself by every Instance of diligent and faithful Service. And his Lordship gave no inconsiderable Proof of the Dependance which he had upon him, when, in the Beginning of the Year 1715, he intrusted him with the important Dispatches, relating to a Discovery, which by a Series of admirable Policy he had made, of a Design which the *French* King was then forming, for invading *Great-Britain* in Favour of the *Pretender*; in which the *French* apprehended they were so sure of Success, that it seemed a Point of Friendship in one of the chief Counsellors of that Court, to dissuade a Dependant of his from accepting some Employment under his *Britannick Majesty*, when proposed by his Envoy there; because it was said, that in less than Six Weeks there would be a *Revolution*, in Favour of what they called the Family of the *Stuarts*. The *Captain* dispatched his Journey with the utmost Speed; a Variety of *Circumstances* happily concurred to accelerate



## 20      *Remarkable Passages in the*

celerate it; and they, who remember how soon the Regiments which that Emergency required were raised and armed, will, I doubt not, esteem it a memorable Instance, both of the most cordial Zeal in the Friends of the Government, and of the gracious Care of Divine Providence over the House of *Hanover*, and the *British* Liberties, so inseparably connected with its Interest.

§. 21. While *Captain Gardiner* was at *London*, in one of the Journies he made upon this Occasion, he, with that Frankness which was natural to him, and which in those Days was not always under the most prudent Restraint, ventured to predict, from what he knew of the bad State of the *French* King's Health, that *he would not live Six Weeks*. This was made known by some Spies who were at *St. James's*, and came to be reported at the Court of *Versailles*; for he received Letters from some Friends at *Paris*, advising him not to return thither, unless he could reconcile himself to a Lodging in the *Bastile*. But he was soon free from that Apprehension; for, if I mistake not, before half that Time was accomplished, *Lewis* xiv. died \*; and it is generally thought, his Death was hastened by a very accidental Circumstance, which had some Reference to the *Captain's* Prophecy. For  
the

\* Sept. 1, 1715.

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 21

the last Time he ever dined in publick, which was a very little while after the Report of it had been made there, he happened to discover *our British Envoy* among the Spectators. The Penetration of this illustrious Person was too great, and his Attachment to the Interest of his Royal Master too well known, not to render him very disagreeable to that crafty and tyrannical Prince, whom God had so long suffered to be the Disgrace of Monarchy, and the Scourge of *Europe*. He at first appeared very languid, as indeed he was; but on casting his Eye upon the *Earl of Stair*, he affected to appear before him in a much better State of Health than he really was; and therefore, as if he had been awaken'd on a sudden from some deep *Reverie*, he immediately put himself into an erect Posture, called up a laboured Vivacity into his Countenance, and eat much more heartily than was by any Means adviseable, repeating it two or three Times to a Nobleman (I think the *Duke of Bourbon*,) then in waiting, "Methinks I eat very well, for "a Man who is to die so soon \*." But this Inroad upon that Regularity of living, which he had for some Time observed, agreed so ill with him, that he never recovered this Meal, but died in less than a Fort-

\* *Il me semble, que je ne mange pas mal pour un Homme qui devoit mourir si tôt.*

## 22     *Remarkable Passages in the*

Fortnight. This gave Occasion for some humourous People to say, that *Old Lewis*, after all, was killed by a *Briton*. But if this Story be true, (which I think there can be no Room to doubt, as the *Colonel*, from whom I have often heard it, though absent, could scarce be misinformed,) it might more properly be said, that he fell by *his own Vanity*; in which View I thought it so remarkable, as not to be unworthy a Place in these Memoirs.

§. 22. The *Captain* quickly returned, and continued with small Interruptions at *Paris*, at least till the Year 1700, and how much longer I do not certainly know. The *Earl's* Favour and Generosity made him easy in his Affairs, though he was (as has been observed above,) Part of the Time out of Commission, by breaking the Regiment to which he belonged, of which before he was *Major*. This was, in all Probability, the gayest Part of his Life, and the most criminal. Whatever wise and good Examples he might find in the Family where he had the Honour to reside, it is certain that the *French Court*, during the Regency of the *Duke of Orleans*, was one of the most dissolute under Heaven. What, by a wretched Abuse of Language, have been called *Intrigues of Love and Gallantry*, were so entirely to the *Major's* then degenerate Taste, that if not the whole *Business*, at

least the whole *Happiness*, of his Life consisted in them ; and he had now too much Leisure, for one who was so prone to abuse it. His fine Constitution, than which perhaps there was hardly ever a better, gave him great Opportunities of indulging himself in these Excesses ; and his good Spirits enabled him to pursue his Pleasures of every Kind, in so alert and sprightly a Manner, that Multitudes envied him, and called him, by a dreadful Kind of Compliment, *the Happy Rake*.

§. 23. Yet still the Checks of Conscience, and some remaining Principles of so good an Education, would break in upon his most licentious Hours ; and I particularly remember he told me, that when some of his dissolute Companions were once congratulating him on his distinguished Felicity, a Dog happening at that Time to come into the Room, he could not forbear groaning inwardly, and saying to himself, “ Oh that I were that Dog ! ” Such was then *his Happiness* ; and such perhaps is that of Hundreds more, who bear themselves highest in the Contempt of Religion, and glory in that infamous *Servitude* which they affect to call *Liberty*. But these Remonstrances of Reason and Conscience were in vain ; and, in short, he carried Things so far, in this wretched Part of his Life, that I am well assured, some sober *English* Gentlemen,  
who

## 24 *Remarkable Passages in the*

who made no great Pretences to Religion, how agreeable soever he might have been to them on other Accounts, rather declined than sought his Company, as fearing they might have been insnared and corrupted by it.

§. 24. Yet I cannot find, that in these most abandoned Days, he was fond of *Drinking*. Indeed he never had any natural Relish for that Kind of Intemperance, from which he used to think a manly Bride might be sufficient to preserve Persons of Sense and Spirit; as by it they give up every Thing that distinguishes them from the Meanest of their Species, or indeed from Animals the most below it. So that, if he ever fell into any Excesses of this Kind, it was merely out of Complaisance to his Company, and that he might not appear stiff and singular. His frank, obliging, and generous Temper, procured him many Friends; and these Principles, which rendered him amiable to others, not being under the Direction of true Wisdom and Piety, sometimes made him, in the Ways of Living he pursued, more uneasy to himself, than he might perhaps have been if he could entirely have outgrown them; especially as he was never a *Sceptick* in his Principles, but still retained a secret Apprehension, that Natural and Revealed Religion, though he did not much care

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 25

think of either, were founded in Truth. And with this Conviction, his notorious Violations of the most essential Precepts of both could not but occasion some secret Misgivings of Heart. His continual Neglect of the great Author of his Being, of whose Perfections he could not doubt, and to whom he knew himself to be under daily and perpetual Obligations, gave him, in some Moments of involuntary Reflection, expressible Remorse ; and this, at Times, brought upon him to such a Degree, that he resolved he would attempt to pay him some Acknowledgements. Accordingly for a few Mornings he did it ; repeating in Retirement some Passages out of the *Psalms*, and perhaps other Scriptures, which he still retained in his Memory ; and owning, in a few strong Words, the many Mercies and Deliverances he had received, and the Returns he had made for them.

§. 25. I find, among the other *Papers* transmitted to me, the following *Verses*, which I have heard him repeat, as what had impressed him a good deal in his unconverted State : And as I suppose they did something towards setting him on this sort towards Devotion, and might probably furnish out a Part of these Orisons, I hope I need make no Apology to my Reader for inserting them, especially as I do

D

not

26 *Remarkable Passages in the*

not recollect that I have seen them  
where else.

Attend, my Soul ! The early Birds in  
My grov'ling Thoughts with pure Ce  
Fire :

They from their temp'rate Sleep awake,  
pay  
Their thankful Anthems for the New  
Day.

See, how the tuneful Lark is mounted  
And, Poet like, salutes the Eastern S  
He warbles through the fragrant Ai  
Lays,

And seems the Beauties of the Mor  
praise.

But Man, more void of Gratitude, aw  
And gives no Thanks for the sweet  
he takes;

Looks on the glorious Sun's new-kil  
Flame,

Without one Thought of Him from v  
it came.

The Wretch unhallow'd does the  
begin;

Shakes off his Sleep, but shakes not o  
Sin.

§. 26. But these Strains were too de  
to continue long in a Heart as yet  
unsanctified: For how readily soever  
could repeat such Acknowledgment

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 27

the Divine Power, Presence, and Goodness, and own his own Follies and Faults; he was stopt short by the Remonstrances of his Conscience, as to the flagrant Absurdity, of confessing Sins he did not desire to forsake, and of pretending to praise God for his Mercies, when he did not endeavour to live to his Service, and to behave in such a Manner as Gratitude, if sincere, would plainly dictate. A Model of Devotion, where such Sentiments made no Part, his good Sense could not digest; and the Use of such Language before an Heart-searching God, merely as an hypocritical Form, while the Sentiments of his Soul were contrary to it, justly appeared to him such daring Profaneness, that, irregular as the State of his Mind was, the Thought of it struck him with Horror. He therefore determined to make no more Attempts of this Sort; and was perhaps one of the first, that deliberately laid aside Prayer, from some Sense of God's Omniscience, and some natural Principle of Honour and Conscience.

§. 27. These secret Debates with himself, and ineffectual Efforts, would sometimes return: But they were over-borne again and again, by the Force of Temptation; and it is no wonder, that in Consequence of them his Heart grew yet harder. Nor was it softened, or awakened, by some very



## 28      *Remarkable Passages in the*

memorable *Deliverances*, which at this Time he received. — He was in extream Danger by a Fall from his Horse, as he was riding Post, (I think, in the Streets of *Calais*,) when going down a Hill, the Horse threw him over his Head, and pitched over him; so that when he rose, the Beast lay beyond him, and almost dead. Yet though he received not the least Harm, it made no serious Impression on his Mind. — In his Return from *England* in the Packet-Boat, (if I remember right, but a few Weeks after the former Accident,) a violent Storm, that drove them up to *Harwich*, tossed them from thence for several Hours in a dark Night on the Coast of *Holland*, and brought them into such Extremity, that the Captain of the Vessel urged him to go to Prayers immediately, if he ever intended to do it at all; for he concluded, they would in a few Minutes be at the Bottom of the Sea. In this Circumstance, he did pray, and that very fervently too: And it was very remarkable, that while he was crying to God for Deliverance, the Wind fell, and quickly after they arrived at *Calais*. But the *Major* was so little affected with what had befallen him, that when some of his gay Friends, on hearing the Story, rallied him upon the Efficacy of his Prayers, he excused himself from the Scandal of being thought much in Earnest, by saying, “that it was

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 29

“ at Midnight, an Hour when his good  
“ *Mother* and *Aunt* were asleep; or else he  
“ should have left that Part of the Busi-  
“ ness to them.” A Speech, which I should  
not have mentioned, but as it shews in so  
lively a View the wretched Situation of his  
Mind at that Time, though his great De-  
liverance from the Power of Darkness was  
then nearly approaching. He recounted  
these Things to me with the greatest Hu-  
mility, as shewing how utterly unworthy  
he was of that Miracle of Divine Grace, by  
which he was quickly after brought to so  
true, and so prevalent, a Sense of Reli-  
gion.

§. 28. And now I am come to that  
astonishing Part of his Story, the Account  
of *his Conversion*; which I cannot enter up-  
on without assuring my Reader, that I have  
sometimes been tempted to suppress many  
Circumstances of it; not only, as they may  
seem incredible to some, and enthusiastical  
to others; but as I am very sensible, they  
are liable to great Abuses; which was the  
Reason that he gave me, for concealing  
the most extraordinary from many Per-  
sons, to whom he mentioned some of the  
rest. And I believe it was this, together  
with the Desire of avoiding every Thing that  
might look like Ostentation on this Head,  
that prevented his leaving a written Ac-  
count of it; though I have often intreated

### 30 *Remarkable Passages in the*

him to do it: As I particularly remember I did, in the very last Letter I ever wrote him, and pleaded the Possibility of his falling amidst those Dangers, to which I knew his Valour might in such Circumstances naturally expose him. I was not so happy as to receive any Answer to this Letter, which reached him but a few Days before his Death: Nor can I certainly say, whether he had, or had not, complied with my Request; as it is very possible, a Paper of that Kind, if it were written, might be lost amidst the Ravages which the *Rebels* made, when they plundered *Bankton*.

§. 29. The Story however was so remarkable, that I had little Reason to apprehend I should ever forget it; and yet, to guard against all Contingencies of that Kind, I wrote it down that very Evening, as I had heard it from his own Mouth: And I have now before me the Memoirs of that Conversation, dated *Aug. 14, 1739*. which conclude with these Words; (which I added, that if we should both have died that Night, the World might not have lost this edifying and affecting History, or have wanted any Attestation of it I was capable of giving;) “ *N. B.* I have written down this Account with all the Exactness I am capable of, and could safely take an Oath of it as to the Truth of  
“ every

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 31

“ every Circumstance, to the best of my  
“ Remembrance, as the *Colonel* related it  
“ to me a few Hours ago.” I do not  
know, that I had reviewed this Paper  
since I wrote it, till I set myself thus pub-  
lickly to record this extraordinary Fact;  
but I find it punctually to agree with  
what I have often related from my Me-  
mory, which I charged carefully with so  
wonderful and important a Fact. It is  
with all Solemnity that I now deliver it  
down to Posterity, as in the Sight and  
Presence of God. And I chuse deliberate-  
ly to expose myself to those severe Censures,  
which the haughty, but empty, Scorn of  
*Infidelity*, or Principles nearly approaching  
it, and effectually doing its pernicious Work,  
may very probably dictate upon the Oc-  
casion; rather than to smother a Relation,  
which may, in the Judgment of my Con-  
science, be like to conduce so much to the  
Glory of God, the Honour of the Gospel,  
and the Good of Mankind. One Thing  
more I will only premise, that I hope,  
none who have heard the *Colonel* himself  
speak something of this wonderful Scene,  
will be surprized if they find some new  
Circumstances here; because he assured me,  
at the Time he first gave me the whole  
Narration, (which was in the very Room  
in which I now write,) that he had ne-  
ver imparted it so fully to any Man liv-  
ing

### 32 *Remarkable Passages in the*

ing before. Yet, at the same Time, he gave me full Liberty to communicate it, to whomsoever I should in my Conscience judge it might be useful to do it, whether before, or after his Death. Accordingly I did, while he was alive, recount almost every Circumstance I am now going to write, to several pious Friends; referring them at the same Time to the *Colonel* himself, whenever they might have an Opportunity of seeing or writing to him, for a farther Confirmation of what I told them, if they judged it requisite. They glorified GOD in him; and I humbly hope, many of my Readers will also do it. They will soon perceive the Reason of so much Caution in my Introduction to this Story, for which therefore I shall make no further Apology.\*

§. 30. This

\* It is no small Satisfaction to me, since I wrote this, to have received a *Letter* from the Rev. Mr. *Spears*, Minister of the Gospel at *Bruntisland*, dated Jan. 14, 1746-7, in which he relates to me this whole Story, as he had it from the *Colonel's* own Mouth, about four Years after he gave me the Narration. There is not a single Circumstance, in which either of our Narrations disagree; and every one of the Particulars in mine, which seem most astonishing, are attested by this, and sometimes in stronger Words; one only excepted, on which I shall add a short Remark when I come to it. As this *Letter* was written near *Lady Frances Gardiner*, at her Desire; and attended with a Postscript from her own Hand, this

*Life of* Colonel GARDINER. 33

§. 30. This memorable Event happened toward the Middle of *July*, 1719, but I cannot be exact as to the Day. The *Major* had spent the Evening (and if I mistake not, it was the Sabbath,) in some gay Company, and had an unhappy Affignation with a married Woman, of what Rank or Quality I did not particularly enquire, whom he was to attend exactly at Twelve. The Company broke up about Eleven; and not judging it convenient to anticipate the Time appointed, he went into his Chamber, to *kill the tedious Hour*, perhaps with some amusing Book, or some other Way. But it very accidentally happened, that he took up a religious Book, which his good *Mother* or *Aunt* had, without his Knowledge, slipped into his Portmanteau. It was called, if I remember the Title exactly, *The Christian Soldier, or Heaven taken by Storm*; and was written by *Mr. Thomas Watson*. Guessing by the Title of it, that he should find some Phrases of his own Profession spiritualized, in a Manner which he thought might afford him some Diversion, he resolved to dip into it; but he took no serious Notice of any Thing he read in it: And yet, while this Book was in his Hand, an Impression was made upon his Mind, (perhaps.

is in Effect a sufficient Attestation, how agreeable it was to those Accounts which she must have often heard the Colonel give of this Matter.

## 34 *Remarkable Passages in the*

haps God only knows how,) which drew after it a Train of the most important and happy Consequences.

§. 31. There is indeed a Possibility, that while he was sitting in this Attitude, and reading in this careless and profane Manner; he might suddenly fall asleep, and only *dream* of what he apprehended he saw. But nothing can be more certain, than that, when he gave me this Relation, he judged himself to have been as broad awake during the whole Time, as he ever was in any Part of his Life; and he mentioned it to me several Times afterward as what undoubtedly passed, not only in his Imagination, but before his Eyes.\*

§. 32. He thought, he saw an unusual Blaze of Light fall on the Book while I was reading, which he at first imagined might

\* *Mr. Spears*, in the Letter mentioned above where he introduces the *Colonel* telling his own Story has these Words: "All of a Sudden there was presented in a very lively Manner to my View or my Mind, a Representation of my glorious Redeemer, &c."—And this Gentleman adds, in a Parenthesis, "It was so lively and striking, that I could not tell, whether it was to his bodily Eyes or to those of his Mind." This makes me think that what I had said to him on the *Phænomena* Visions, Apparitions, &c. [as being, when most remarkable, supernatural Impressions on the Imagination, rather than attended with any external Object,] had some Influence upon him. Yet still it is evident, he looked upon this as a *Vision*, whether it were before the Eyes or in the Mind, and not as a *Dream*.

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 35

might happen by some Accident in the Candle. But lifting up his Eyes, he apprehended, to his extream Amazement, that there was before him, as it were suspended in the Air, a visible Representation of the Lord JESUS CHRIST upon the Cross, surrounded on all Sides with a Glory; and was impressed, as if a Voice, or something equivalent to a Voice, had come to him, to this Effect, (for he was not confident as to the very Words,) “ Oh Sinner, did I suffer this for thee, and are these the Returns?” But whether this were an audible Voice, or only a strong Impression on his Mind equally striking, he did not seem very confident; though, to the best of my Remembrance, he rather judged it to be the former. Struck with so amazing a *Phænomenon* as this, there remained hardly any Life in him, so that he sunk down in the Arm-Chair in which he sat, and continued, he knew not exactly how long, insensible; (which was one Circumstance, that made me several Times take the Liberty to suggest, that he might possibly be all this while asleep :) But however that were, he quickly after opened his Eyes, and saw nothing more than usual.

§. 33. It may easily be supposed, he was in no Condition to make any Observation upon the Time, in which he had remained



### 36 *Remarkable Passages in the*

remained in an insensible State. Nor did he, throughout all the Remainder of the Night, once recollect that criminal and detestable Assignment, which had before engrossed all his Thoughts. He rose in a Tumult of Passions, not to be conceived; and walked to and fro in his Chamber, till he was ready to drop down, in unutterable Astonishment and Agony of Heart; appearing to himself the vilest Monster in the Creation of God, who had all his Lifetime been *crucifying Christ afresh* by his Sins, and now *saw*, as he assuredly believed, *by a miraculous Vision*, the Horror of what he had done. With this was connected such a View, both of the Majesty and Goodness of God, as caused him to loath and *abhor himself*, and to *repent as in Dust and Ashes*. He immediately gave Judgment against himself, that he was most justly worthy of Eternal Damnation: He was astonished, that he had not been immediately struck dead in the Midst of his Wickedness: And (which I think deserves particular Remark,) though he assuredly believed that he should ere long be in Hell, and settled it as a Point with himself for several Months, that the Wisdom and Justice of God did almost necessarily require, that such an enormous Sinner should be made an Example of everlasting Vengeance, and a Spectacle as such both to

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 37

*gels and Men*, so that he hardly durst presume to pray for Pardon ; yet what he then suffered, was not so much from the Fear of Hell, though he concluded it would soon be his Portion, as from a Sense of that horrible Ingratitude he had shewn to the God of his Life, and to that blessed Redeemer, who had been in so affecting a Manner *set forth as crucified before him*.

§. 34. To this he refers in a *Letter*, dated from *Douglas*, April 1, 1725, communicated to me by *his Lady*\*, but I know not to whom it was addressed. His Words are these : “ One Thing relating to my Conversion, and a remarkable Instance of  
E “ the

\* N. B. Where I make any Extracts as from *Colonel Gardiner's Letters*, they are either from Originals, which I have in my own Hands ; or from Copies, which were transmitted to me from Persons of undoubted Credit, chiefly by the Right Honourable the *Lady Frances Gardiner*, thro' the Hand of the Rev. Mr. *Webster*, one of the Ministers of *Edinburgh*. This I the rather mention, because some *Letters* have been brought to me as *Colonel Gardiner's*, concerning which I have not only been very dubious, but morally certain, that they could not have been written by him. I have also heard of many, who have been fond of assuring the World, that they were well acquainted with him, and were near him when he fell ; whose Reports have been most inconsistent with each other, as well as contrary to that Testimony relating to the Circumstances of *his Death*, which, on the whole, appeared to me beyond Controversy the most natural and authentick : from whence therefore I shall take my Account, of ~~that~~ *that affecting Scene*.

### 38 *Remarkable Passages in the*

“ the Goodness of God to me *the chief*  
 “ *Sinners*, I do not remember that I ev  
 “ told to any other Person. It was th  
 “ that after the ASTONISHING SIGHT  
 “ HAD OF MY BLESSED LORD, the t  
 “ rible Condition in which I was, proce  
 “ ed not so much from the Terrors of t  
 “ Law, as from a Sense of having be  
 “ so ungrateful a Monster to Him who  
 “ I THOUGHT I SAW PIERCED for r  
 “ Transgressions.” I the rather insert the  
 Words, as they evidently attest the C  
 cumstance which may seem most amazi  
 in this Affair, and contain so express a D  
 claration of his own Apprehension conce  
 ring it.

§. 35. In this View it may naturally  
 supposed, that he passed the Remainder  
 the Night waking ; and he could get b  
 little Rest in several that followed. His  
 Mind was continually taken up in refle  
 ing on the Divine Purity and Goodness  
 the Grace which had been proposed to him  
 in the Gospel, and which he had rejecte  
 the singular Advantages he had enjoy  
 and abused ; and the many Favours  
 Providence which he had received, par  
 ticularly in rescuing him from so many en  
 nent Dangers of Death, which he now se  
 must have been attended with such dread  
 ful and hopeless Destruction. The Pri  
 vileges of his Education, which he had

*Life of* Colonel GARDINER, 39

much despised, now lay with an almost insupportable Weight on his Mind ; and the Folly of that Career of sinful Pleasure, which he had so many Years been running with desperate Eagerness and unworthy Delight, now filled him with Indignation against himself, and against the great Deceiver, by whom (to use his own Phrase,) he had been “ so wretchedly and scandalously befooled.” This he used often to express in the strongest Terms ; which I shall not repeat so particularly, as I can recollect some of them. But on the whole, it is certain, that by what passed before he left his Chamber the next Day, the whole Frame and Disposition of his Soul was new-modelled and changed ; so that he became, and continued to the last Day of his Exemplary and truly Christian Life, the very Reverse of what he had been before. A Variety of Particulars, which I am afterwards to mention, will illustrate this in the most convincing Manner. But I cannot proceed to them, without pausing a while to adore so illustrious an Instance of the Power and Freedom of Divine Grace, and intreating my Reader seriously to reflect upon it, that his own Heart may be suitably affected. For surely if the Truth of the Fact be admitted, in the lowest Views in which it can be placed, (that is, supposing the first Impression to have passed

40 *Remarkable Passages in the*

in a *Dream*,) it must be allowed to have been little, if any Thing, less than *marvellous*. It cannot in the Course of Nature be imagined, how *such a Dream* should be in a Mind, full of the most impure Ideas and Affections, and (as he himself pleaded,) more alienated from the Thought of a *crucified Saviour*, than from any other Object that can be conceived: Nor can we surely suppose, it should, without the mighty Energy of the Divine Power, effectual to produce, not only some transient Flow of Passion, but so entire and permanent a Change in Character and Conduct.

§. 36. On the whole therefore, I must beg Leave to express my own Sentiments of the Matter, by repeating on this Occasion what I wrote several Years ago, my *Eighth Sermon on Regeneration*, in a Passage dictated chiefly by the circumstantial Knowledge which I had of this amazing Story, and methinks sufficiently vindicated by it, if it stood entirely alone; which you I must take the Liberty to say, it does not. For I hope the World will be particularly informed, that there is at least a Second that very nearly approaches it, whenever the *Established Church of England* shall be one of its brightest living Ornaments, and one of the most useful Members, whether that, or perhaps any other Christian Community

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 41

munion, can boast: In the mean Time, may his exemplary Life be long continued, and his zealous Ministry abundantly prospered! I beg my Reader's Pardon for this Digression. The Passage I referred to above is remarkably, though not equally, applicable to both the Cases, as it stands in *Page 263*, of the First Edition, and *Page 160*, of the Second; under that Head, where I am shewing, that God sometimes accomplishes the great Work of which we speak, by *secret and immediate Impressions on the Mind*. After preceding Illustrations, there are the following Words, on which the *Colonel's* Conversion will throw the justest Light: "Yea, I have known those  
" of distinguished Genius, polite Manners,  
" and great Experience in Human Affairs, who, after having out-grown all  
" the Impressions of a Religious Education;  
" after having been hardened, rather than  
" subdued, by the most singular Mercies,  
" even various, repeated, and astonishing  
" Deliverances, which have appeared to  
" themselves no less than miraculous; after  
" having lived for Years *without GOD in*  
" *the World*, notoriously corrupt themselves,  
" and labouring to the utmost to corrupt  
" others; have been stopt on a sudden in  
" the full Career of their Sin, and have  
" felt such *Rays of the Divine Presence,*  
" *and of Redceming Love*, darting in upon  
E 3. " their.

## 42 *Remarkable Passages in the*

“ their Minds, almost like Lightning from  
 “ Heaven, as have at once roused, over-  
 “ powered, and transformed them: So  
 “ that they have come out of their *Secret*  
 “ *Chambers* with an irreconcilable Enmity  
 “ to those Vices, to which, when they  
 “ entered them, they were the tamest  
 “ and most abandoned Slaves; and have  
 “ appeared from that very Hour the Vo-  
 “ taries, the Patrons, the Champions of  
 “ Religion; and after a Course of the most  
 “ resolute Attachment to it, in Spight of  
 “ all the Reasonings or the Raileries,  
 “ the Importunities or the Reproaches,  
 “ of its Enemies, they have continued to  
 “ this Day some of its brightest Ornaments:  
 “ A Change, which I behold with equal  
 “ Wonder and Delight, and which, if a  
 “ Nation should join in deriding it, I would  
 “ adore as *the Finger of God.*”

§. 37. The Mind of *Major Gardiner* con-  
 tinued from this remarkable Time till to-  
 wards the End of *October*, (that is, rather  
 more than Three Months, but especially  
 the Two first of them,) in as extraordi-  
 nary a Situation as one can well imagine.  
 He knew nothing of the Joys arising from  
 a Sense of Pardon; but, on the contrary,  
 for the greater Part of that Time, and  
 with very short Intervals of Hope toward  
 the End of it, took it for granted, that he  
*must, in all Probability, quickly perish.* Ne-

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 43

vertheless he had such a Sense of the Evil of Sin, of the Goodness of the Divine Being, and of the admirable Tendency of the Christian Revelation, that he resolved to spend the Remainder of his Life, while God continued him out of Hell, in as rational and as useful a Manner as he could ; and to continue casting himself at the Feet of Divine Mercy, every Day, and often in a Day, *if peradventure there might be Hope* of Pardon, of which all that he could say was, that he *did not absolutely despair*. He had at that Time such a Sense of the Degeneracy of his own Heart, that he hardly durst form any determinate Resolution against Sin, or pretend to engage himself by any Vow in the Presence of God ; but he was continually crying to him, that he would deliver him from the Bondage of Corruption. He perceived in himself a most surprizing Alteration with Regard to the Dispositions of his Heart ; so that, though he felt little of the Delight of Religious Duties, he extreamly desired Opportunities of being engaged in them ; and those *licentious Pleasures*, which had before been his Heaven, were now absolutely his Aversion. And indeed, when I consider how habitual those criminal Indulgences were grown to him, and that he was now in the Prime of Life, and all this while in high Health too, *I cannot but be astonished to reflect*  
upon



#### 44 *Remarkable Passages in the*

upon it, that he should be so wonderfully *sanctified in Body*, as well as *in Soul and Spirit*, as that, for all the future Years of his Life, he, from that Hour, should find so constant a Disinclination to, and Abhorrence of, those criminal Sensualities, to which he fancied he was before so invincibly impelled by his very Constitution, that he was used strangely to think and to say, that Omnipotence itself could not reform him, without destroying that Body, and giving him another. \*

§. 38.

\* *Mr. Spears* expresses this wonderful Circumstance in these remarkable Words: "I was (said the Colonel to me,) effectually cured of all Inclination to that Sin I was so strongly addicted to, that I thought nothing but shooting me through the Head could have cured me of it; and all Desire and Inclination to it was removed, as entirely as if I had been a Sucking-Child; nor did the Temptation return to this Day." *Mr. Webster's* Words on the same Subject are these: "One Thing I have heard the Colonel frequently say, that he was much addicted to Impurity before his Acquaintance with Religion; but that, so soon as he was enlightened from above, he felt the Power of the Holy Ghost changing his Nature so wonderfully, that his Sanctification in this Respect seemed more remarkable, than in any other." On which that worthy Person makes this very reasonable Reflection: "So thorough a Change of such a polluted Nature, evidenced by the most unblemished Walk and Conversation for a long Course of Years, demonstrates indeed the Power of the Highest, and leaves no Room to doubt of its Reality." *Mr. Spears* says, this happened in *Three Days Time*: But from what I can recollect, all that

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 45

§. 38. Nor was he only delivered from at Bondage of Corruption, which had been habitual to him for so many Years, but felt in his Breast so contrary a Disposition, that he was grieved to see Humanity, in those to whom he was most entirely a Stranger, prostituted to such low and contemptible Pursuits. He therefore exerted his natural Courage in a very new kind of Combat, and became an open Advocate for Religion, in all its Principles, far as he was acquainted with them, and all its Precepts, relating to *Sobriety, Chastity, and Godliness*. Yet he was very desirous and cautious, that he might not run into an Extream, and made it one of his first Petitions to God, the very day after these amazing Impressions had been wrought in his Mind, that he might not be suffered to behave with such an affected Strictness and Preciseness, as would lead others about him into mistaken Notions

*Colonel* could mean by that Expression, if he used (as I conclude he did,) was, that he began to make the Observation in the Space of Three Days ; whereas, during that Time, his Thoughts were so taken up with the wonderful Views presented to his Mind, that he did not immediately attend to it. If he had within the first *Three Days* any Temptation to seek some Ease from the Anguish of his Mind, by returning to former Sensualities, it is a Circumstance he did not mention to me ; and by what I can collect of the Strain of his Discourse, he intimated, *did not express, the contrary.*

## 46 *Remarkable Passages in the*

ons of Religion, and expose it to Reproach or Suspicion, as if it were an unlovely or uncomfortable Thing. For this Reason he endeavoured to appear as chearful in Conversation, as he conscientiously could; though, in Spight of all his Precautions, some Traces of that deep inward Sense which he had of his Guilt and Misery, would at Times appear. He made no Secret of it however, that his Views were entirely changed, though he concealed the particular Circumstances attending that Change. He told his most intimate Companions freely, that he had reflected on the Course of Life in which he had so long joined them, and found it to be Folly and Madness, unworthy a Rational Creature, and much more unworthy Persons calling themselves *Christians*. And he *set up his Standard*, upon all Occasions, against Principles of Infidelity, and Practices of Vice, as determinately, and as boldly, as ever he displayed or planted *his Colours*, when he bore them with so much Honour in the Field.

§. 39. I cannot forbear mentioning one Struggle of this Kind, which he described to me, with a large Detail of Circumstances, the first Day of our Acquaintance. There was at that Time in *Paris* a certain *Lady*, (whose Name, then well known in the grand and the gay World, I must beg Leave to conceal,) who had imbibed

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 47

the Principles of *Deism*, and valued herself much upon being an avowed Advocate of them. The *Major*, with his usual Frankness, (though I doubt not with that Politeness of Manners, which was so habitual to him, and which he retained throughout his whole Life,) answered her, like a Man who perfectly saw through the Fallacy of her Arguments, and was grieved to the heart for her Delusion. On this she briskly challenged him to debate the Matter at large, and to fix upon a Day for that purpose, when he should dine with her, attended with any *Clergyman* he might chuse, whether of the *Protestant*, or *Catholick* Communion. A Sense of Duty would not allow him to decline this Challenge; and as he had no sooner accepted it, but he was thrown into great Perplexity and Difficulties, lest being (as I remember he expressed when he told me the Story,) only a *Christian of Six Weeks old*, he should pre-  
judice so good a Cause, by his unskilful manner of defending it. However, he sought his Refuge in earnest and repeated prayers to God, that He who can *ordain strength, and perfect Praise, out of the Mouth of Babes and Sucklings*, would graciously enable him, on this Occasion, to vindicate his Truths in a Manner which might carry Conviction along with it. He then *deavoured to marshal the Arguments in*  
his

## 48 *Remarkable Passages in the*

his own Mind, as well as he could ; and apprehending that he could not speak with so much Freedom before a Number of Persons, especially before such, whose Province he might in that Case seem to invade, if he had not devolved the principal Part of the Discourse upon them, he easily admitted the Apology of a *Clergyman* or two, to whom he mentioned the Affair, and waited on the *Lady* alone upon the Day appointed. But his Heart was so set upon the Business, that he came earlier than he was expected, and Time enough to have two Hours Discourse before Dinner ; nor did he at all decline having Two young Persons, nearly related to the *Lady*, present during the Conference.

§. 40. The *Major* opened it, with a View of such Arguments for the Christian Religion as he had digested in his own Mind, to prove that the Apostles were not mistaken themselves, and that they could not have intended to impose upon us, in the Accounts they give of the grand Facts they attest ; with the Truth of which Facts, that of the Christian Religion is most apparently connected. And it was a great Encouragement to him, to find, that unaccustomed as he was to Discourses of this Nature, he had an unusual Command, both of Thought, and Expression ; so that he *recollected*, and uttered every Thing, as he  
could.

could have wished. The *Lady* heard with Attention ; and though he paused between every Branch of the Argument, she did not interrupt the Course of it, till he told her, he had finished his Design, and waited for her Reply. She then produced some of her Objections, which he took up and canvassed in such a Manner, that at length she burst out into Tears, allowed the Force of his Arguments and Replies, and appeared, for some Time after, so deeply impressed with the Conversation, that it was observed by several of her Friends : And there is Reason to believe, that the Impression continued, at least so far as to prevent her from ever appearing under the Character of an Unbeliever or a Sceptick.

§. 41. This is only one Specimen among many, of the Battles he was almost daily called out to fight, in the Cause of Religion and Virtue ; with relation to which I find him expressing himself thus, in a *Letter* to *Mrs. Gardiner* his good *Mother*, dated from *Paris*, the 25th of *January* following, that is, 1719-20. in Answer to one, in which she had warned him to expect such Trials. “ I have (says he,) already met  
“ with them, and am obliged to fight,  
“ and to dispute every Inch of Ground :  
“ But all Thanks and Praise to the great  
“ *Captain of my Salvation*, He fights for me ;  
“ and then it is no Wonder, that I come  
F “ off

## 50      *Remarkable Passages in the*

“ off *more than Conquerer* ;” by which last Expression I suppose he meant to insinuate, that he was strengthened and established, rather than over-borne by this Opposition. Yet it was not *immediately*, that he gained such Fortitude. He has often told me, how much he felt in those Days, of the *Emphasis* of those well-chosen Words of the Apostle, in which he ranks the *Trial of cruel Mockings, with Scourgings, and Bonds and Imprisonments*. The continual Railleries with which he was received, in almost all Companies where he had been most familiar before, did often distress him beyond Measure ; so that he has several Times declared, he would much rather have marched up to a Battery of the Enemy’s Cannon, than have been obliged, so continually as he was, to face such Artillery as this. But, like a brave Soldier in the first Action wherein he is engaged, he continued resolute, though shuddering at the Terror of the Assault ; and quickly overcame those Impressions, which it is not perhaps in Nature wholly to avoid : And therefore I find him in the *Letter* referred to above, which was written about half a Year after his Conversion, “ quite ashamed to think of the Uneasiness which these “ Things once gave him.” In a Word, he went on, as every resolute Christian by *Divine Grace* may do, till he turned Ri-  
dicule

dicule and Opposition into Respect and Veneration.

§. 42. But this sensible Triumph over these Difficulties was not, till his Christian Experience had been abundantly advanced, by the Blessing of God on the *Sermons* he heard, (particularly in the *Swiss* Chappel,) and on the many Hours which he spent in *devout Retirement*, pouring out his whole Soul before God in Prayer. He began, within about Two Months after his first memorable Change, to perceive some secret Dawnings of more chearful *Hope*, that vile as he saw himself to be, (and I believe no Words can express, how vile that was,) he might nevertheless *obtain Mercy* through a Redeemer. And at length, (if I remember right, about the End of *October*, 1719,) he found all the Burthen of his Mind taken off at once, by the powerful Impression of that memorable Scripture upon his Mind; *Rom. iii. 25, 26. Whom GOD hath set forth for a Propitiation, through Faith in his Blood, to declare his Righteousness in the Remission of Sins, — that He might be just, and the Justifier of him that believeth in Jesus.* He had used to imagine, that the Justice of God required the Damnation of so enormous a Sinner, as he saw himself to be: But now he was made deeply sensible, that the Divine Justice might be, not only vindicated, but glorified, in  
F. 2- saving



52      *Remarkable Passages in the*

saving him *by the Blood of Jesus*, even that *Blood*, which *cleanseth us from all Sin*. Then did he see, and feel, the Riches of Redeeming Love and Grace, in such a Manner, as not only engaged him, with the utmost Pleasure and Confidence to venture his Soul upon it; but even swallowed up (as it were) his whole Heart in the Returns of Love, which from that Blessed Time became the genuine and delightful Principle of his Obedience, and animated him *with an enlarged Heart, to run the Way of God's Commandments*. Thus God was pleased, (as he himself used to speak,) in an Hour *to turn his Captivity*. All the Terrors of his former State were changed into *unutterable Joy*, which kept him almost continually waking for Three Nights together, and yet refreshed him as the noblest of Cordials. His Expressions, though naturally very strong, always seemed to be swallowed up, when he would describe the Series of Thought through which he now passed, under the rapturous Experience of that *Joy unspeakable, and full of Glory*, which then seemed to overflow his very Soul; as indeed there was nothing he seemed to speak of with greater Relish. And though the first Extasies of it afterwards subsided into a more calm and composed Delight; yet were the Impressions so deep, and so permanent, that he assured me,

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 53

the Word of a Christian and a Friend, wonderful as it might seem, that for about seven Years after this he enjoyed almost *Heaven upon Earth*. His Soul was continually filled with a Sense of the Love GOD in CHRIST, that it knew little Interruption, but when necessary Conversation, and the Duties of his Station, called off his Thoughts for a little Time: And when he did so, as soon as he was alone, the current returned into its natural Channel again; so that from the Minute of his waking in the Morning, his Heart was going to GOD, and triumphing in him; and these Thoughts attended him through the Scenes of Life, till he lay down on his Bed again, and a short *Parenthefis* Sleep (for it was but a *very short one* that he allowed himself,) invigorated his mental Powers, for renewing them with greater Intensity and Sensibility.

§. 43. I shall have an Opportunity of illustrating this in the most convincing Manner below, by Extracts from several *Letters* which he wrote to intimate Friends during this happy Period of Time; *Letters*, which breathe a Spirit of such sublime and fervent Piety, as I have seldom met with elsewhere. In these Circumstances, it is no Wonder, that he was greatly delighted with *Doctor Watts's* Imitation of the 126th Psalm; since it may be questioned, whether

54     *Remarkable Passages in the*

ther there ever was a Person, to whom  
the following *Stanza's* of it were more  
suitable.

I.

When God reveal'd his Gracious Name,  
And chang'd my mournful State,  
My Rapture seem'd a pleasing Dream ;  
The Grace appear'd so great.

II.

The World beheld the glorious Change,  
And did thine Hand confess;  
My Tongue broke out in unknown Strains,  
And sung surprizing Grace.

III.

“ Great is the Work,” my Neighbours cry'd,  
And own'd the Power Divine :  
“ Great is the Work,” my Heart reply'd,  
“ And be the Glory thine.”

IV.

The Lord can change the darkest Skies,  
Can give us Day for Night,  
Make Floods of sacred Sorrow rise  
To Rivers of Delight.

V.

Let those that sow in Sadness, wait  
Till the fair Harvest come :  
They shall confess their Sheaves are great,  
And shout the Blessings home.

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 55

§. 44. I have been so happy as to get the Sight of Five original *Letters*, which he wrote to his *Mother* about this Time ; which do, in a very lively Manner, illustrate the surprizing Change made in the whole Current of his Thoughts, and Temper of his Mind. Many of them were written in the most hasty manner, just as the Courier who brought them was, perhaps unexpectedly, setting out ; and they relate chiefly to Affairs, in which the Publick is not at all concerned : Yet there is not one of them, in which he has not inserted some warm and genuine Sentiment of Religion. And indeed it is very remarkable, that though he was pleased to honour me with a great many *Letters*, and I have seen several more which he wrote to others, some of them on Journeys, where he could have but a few Minutes at Command ; yet I cannot recollect, that I ever saw any one, in which there was not some Trace of Piety. And the Reverend *Mr. Webster*, who was employed to review great Numbers of them, that he might select such Extracts as he should think proper to communicate to me, has made the same Observation. \*

§. 45.

\* His Words are these : “ I have read over a  
“ vast Number of the *Colonel's Letters*, and have not  
“ found any one of them, however short, and writ in  
“ th

## 56 *Remarkable Passages in the*

§. 45. The *Major*, with great Joy tells the good Lady *his Mother*, “  
 “ when she saw him again, she would  
 “ the Person indeed the same, but e  
 “ Thing else entirely changed.” And  
 might easily have perceived it of her  
 by the whole Tenour of *these Letters*, w  
 every where breathe the unaffected S  
 of a true Christian. They are taken  
 sometimes with giving Advice and D  
 tions concerning some Pious and  
 ritable Contributions; (one of w  
 I remember amounted to Ten Guin  
 though, as he was then out of Commis  
 and had not formerly been very fru  
 it cannot be supposed he had much  
 spare;) sometimes in speaking of the F  
 sure, with which he attended *Sermons*,  
 expected *Sacramental* Opportunities; and  
 other Times, in exhorting her, establis  
 as she was in Religion, to labour a  
 a yet more exemplary Character and C  
 duct, or in recommending her to the  
 vine Presence and Blessing, as well as h  
 self to her Prayers. What Satisfaction i  
*Le.*

“ the most passing Manner, even when posting, but  
 “ is expressive of the most passionate Breathings  
 “ wards his God and Saviour. If the *Letter*  
 “ fists but of two Sentences, *Religion is not for*  
 “ which doubtless deserves to be carefully remari  
 “ as the most uncontested Evidence of a pious M  
 “ ever under the warmest Impressions of D  
*Things.*”

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 57

*Letters* as these must give to a Lady of her distinguished Piety, who had so long wept over this dear and amiable Son, as quite lost to God, and on the Verge of final Destruction, it is not for me to describe, or indeed to conceive. But hastily as these *Letters* were written, only for private View, I will give a few Specimens from them in his own Words; which will serve to illustrate, as well as confirm, what I have hinted above.

§. 46. “ I must take the Liberty,” says he, in a *Letter* dated on the *first Day* of the *New Year*, or according to the Old Style, *Dec. 21, 1719.* “ to intreat you, that  
“ you would receive no Company on the  
“ *Lord’s Day.* I know, you have a great  
“ many good Acquaintance, with whose  
“ Discourses one might be very well edified: But as you cannot keep out, and  
“ let in, whom you please, the best Way,  
“ in my humble Opinion, will be to see  
“ none.” In another of *Jan. 25.* “ I am  
“ happier than any one can imagine, except I could put him exactly in the  
“ same Situation with myself; which is  
“ what *the World cannot give*, and no Man  
“ ever attained it, unless it were *from*  
“ *Above.*” In another, dated *March 30.* which was just before a *Sacrament Day*,  
“ To-morrow, if it please God, I shall be  
“ happy; my Soul being to be fed with  
“ *the Bread of Life*, which came down from  
“ Heaven.”

58 *Remarkable Passages in the*

“ Heaven. I shall be mindful of  
 “ all there.” In another of *Jan.* 2  
 thus expresses that Indifference for w  
 Possessions, which he so remarkably c  
 through all the Remainder of his  
 “ I know, the Rich are only Stewar  
 “ the Poor, and must give an Acco  
 “ every Penny; therefore the less I  
 “ the more easy will it be to ren  
 “ faithful Account of it.” And to  
 no more from *these Letters* at prefer  
 the Conclusion of one of them h  
 these comprehensive and solemn W  
 “ Now that He, who is the Ease  
 “ Afflicted, the Support of the Wea  
 “ Wealth of the Poor, the Teach  
 “ the Ignorant, the Anchor of the  
 “ ful, and the Infinite Reward  
 “ Faithful Souls, may pour out upon  
 “ all his Richest Blessings, shall  
 “ be the Prayer of him who is e  
 “ Your’s, &c.”

§. 47. To this Account of his  
 spondence with his excellent *Mother*, I  
 be glad to add a large View of an  
 to which she introduced him, with  
 Reverend and Valuable Person, under  
 Pastoral Care she was placed, I mea  
 justly celebrated *Doctor Edmund Cala*  
 whom she could not but early commu  
 the joyful News of her Son’s Conv  
*I am not so happy as to be possel*

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 59

*Letters*, which passed between them, which I have Reason to believe would make a curious and valuable Collection: it I have had the Pleasure of receiving, from my worthy and amiable Friend, the everend *Mr. Edmund Calamy*, one of the letters which the *Doctor* his Father wrote the *Major* on this Wonderful Occasion. I perceive by the Contents of it, that it is *the first*; and indeed it is dated as early as the *third of August*, 1719. which must be but a few Days after his own Account, dated *Aug. 4. N. S.* could reach *England*. There is so much true Religion and good Sense in this Paper, and the Council it suggests may be so seasonable to other persons in Circumstances which bear any resemblance to his, that I make no Apology to my Reader for inserting a large extract from it.

§. 48. “ Dear Sir, — I conceive it will not much surprize you to understand, that your good *Mother* communicated to me *your Letter* to her, dated *Aug. 4. N. S.* which brought her the News you conceive would be so acceptable to her. I, who have often been a Witness to her Concern for you on a Spiritual Account, can attest with what Joy this News was received by her, and imparted to me as a special Friend, who she knew would bear a Part with her on such an Occasion



## 60      *Remarkable Passages in the*

“ cation. And indeed, if (as our Saviour  
 “ intimates, *Luke xv. 7, 10.*) *there is* in such  
 “ Cases *Joy in Heaven*, and *among the An-*  
 “ *gels of GOD*, it may well be supposed,  
 “ that of a pious *Mother*, who has spent  
 “ so many Prayers and Tears upon you,  
 “ and has as it were *travailed in Birth with*  
 “ *you again, till Christ was formed in you,*  
 “ could not be small. You may believe  
 “ me if I add, that I also, as a common  
 “ Friend of her’s and your’s, and which  
 “ is much more of the Prince of Light,  
 “ whom you now declare you heartily fall  
 “ in with, in Opposition to that of the dark  
 “ Kingdom, could not but be tenderly  
 “ affected with an Account of it under your  
 “ own Hand. My Joy on this Account  
 “ was the greater, considering the Im-  
 “ portance of your Capacity, Interests, and  
 “ Prospects; which, in such an Age as this,  
 “ may promise most happy Consequences,  
 “ on your heartily appearing on God’s  
 “ Side, and embarking in the Interest of  
 “ our dear Redeemer. If I have hitherto at  
 “ all remember’d you *at the Throne of Grace,*  
 “ at your good *Mother’s* Desire, (which  
 “ you are pleased to take Notice of with  
 “ so much Respect,) I can assure you  
 “ I shall hence-forward be led to do it,  
 “ with more Concern and Particularity,  
 “ both by Duty and Inclination. And if  
 “ *I were* capable of giving you any little  
 “ Assistance

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 61

“ Assistance in the Noble Design you are  
“ engaging in, by *corresponding with you by*  
“ *Letter*, while you are at such a Distance,  
“ I should do it most chearfully. And  
“ perhaps, such a Motion may not be al-  
“ together unacceptable: For I am inclin-  
“ able to believe, that when some, whom  
“ you are obliged to converse with, ob-  
“ serve your Behaviour so different from  
“ what it formerly was, and banter you  
“ upon it as mad and fanciful, it may be  
“ some little Relief to correspond with  
“ one, who will take a Pleasure in heart-  
“ ening and encouraging you. And when  
“ a great many Things frequently offer,  
“ in which *Conscience* may be concerned,  
“ where Duty may not always be plain,  
“ nor suitable Persons to advise with at  
“ Hand, it may be some Satisfaction to  
“ you to correspond with one, with whom  
“ you may use a Friendly Freedom in all  
“ such Matters, and on whose Fidelity  
“ you may depend. You may therefore  
“ command me in any of these Respects,  
“ and I shall take a Pleasure in serving  
“ you. — One Piece of Advice I shall ven-  
“ ture to give you, though your own  
“ Good Sense will make my enlarging upon  
“ it less needful; I mean, that you would,  
“ from your first setting out, carefully dis-  
“ tinguish between the *Essentials* of real  
“ Religion, and those Things which are

## 62      *Remarkable Passages in the*

“ commonly reckoned by its Professors  
 “ belong to it. The Want of this Dis-  
 “ tinction has had very unhappy Consequences  
 “ from one Age to another, and  
 “ happens in none more than the present.  
 “ But your daily Conversation with your Books  
 “ which you mention, may herein afford  
 “ you great Assistance. I move also,  
 “ since *Infidelity* so much abounds,  
 “ would, not only by close and serious Con-  
 “ sideration, endeavour to settle you  
 “ well in the Fundamental Principles of  
 “ Religion; but also that, as Opportunity  
 “ offers, you would converse with the  
 “ *Books* which treat most judiciously on  
 “ the Divine Original of Christianity, such  
 “ as *Grotius, Abadie, Baxter, Bates, Du Pin*  
 “ &c. which may establish you against  
 “ Cavils that occur in almost all Con-  
 “ siderations, and furnish you with Arguments  
 “ which, when properly offered, may be  
 “ of Use to make some Impressions on  
 “ others. But being too much straitned  
 “ to enlarge at present, I can only add,  
 “ if your hearty falling in with serious  
 “ Religion should prove any Hindrance  
 “ to your Advancement in the World, (which  
 “ I pray God it may not, unless such  
 “ Advancement would be a real Snare to you)  
 “ I hope you will trust our Saviour's  
 “ Word, that it shall be no Disadvantage  
 “ to you in the final Issue: He has gi-

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 63

you his Word for it, *Mat.* xix. 29. upon which you may safely depend; and I am satisfied, none that ever did so, at last repented of it. May you go on and prosper, and the God of all Grace and Peace be with you!"

§. 49. I think it very evident from the contents of *this Letter*, that the *Major* had imparted to his *Mother* the most singular Circumstances attending his Conversion: And indeed, there was something peculiar in them, that I do not wonder, he was always cautious in speaking of them, and especially, that he was at first much in the Reserve. We may also naturally suspect, that there seems to have been something very providential in *this Letter*, concerning the Debate in which our illustrious Invert was so soon engaged. For it was written but about Three Weeks, before his Conference with the *Lady* above mentioned in the ~~Defence~~ of Christianity; or at least, before the Appointment of it. And some of the *Books* recommended by *Dr. Lamy*, particularly *Abadie* and *Du Plessis* are undoubtedly within his Reach, (if our *English* Advocates were not,) this might, the Divine Blessing contribute considerably towards arming him for that Combat, in which he came off with such happy Success. And as in this Instance, so many others, they who will observe

## 64 *Remarkable Passages in the*

the Coincidence and Concurrence of Things, may be engaged to adore the wise Conduct of Providence in Events, which, when taken singly and by themselves, have nothing very remarkable in them.

§. 50. I think it was about this Time, that this resolute and exemplary Christian entered upon that methodical *Manner of Living*, which he pursued through so many succeeding Years of Life, and I believe, generally, so far as the broken State of his Health would allow it in his latter Days, to the very End of it. He used constantly to rise at *Four* in the Morning, and to spend his Time till *Six* in the Secret Exercises of Devotion, Reading, Meditation, and Prayer; in which last he contracted such a Fervency of Spirit, as I believe few Men living ever obtained. This certainly tended very much to strengthen that firm Faith in God, and reverent animating Sense of his Presence, for which he was so eminently remarkable, and which carried him through the Trials and Services of Life, with such Steadiness, and with such Activity; for he indeed *endured*, and acted as always *seeing him who is Invisible*. If at any Time he was obliged to go out before *Six* in the Morning, he rose proportionably sooner; so that when a Journey, or a March, has required him to be on Horseback by *Four*, he would be at his Devotions

*Life of* Colonel GARDINER. 65

is at farthest by *Two*. He likewise fixed Time for Retirement in an Evening; that he might have it the more at command, and be the more fit to use it properly, as well as the better able to rise by the next Morning, he generally went to Bed about *Ten*: And, during the Time he was acquainted with him, he seldom eat Supper, but a Mouthful of Bread with a Glass of Wine. In Consequence of this, as well as of his admirably good Constitution, and the long Habit he had formed, he required *less Sleep* than most Persons have known: And I doubt not, but his common Progress in Piety was in a great measure owing to these resolute Habits of *Self-Denial*.

§. 51. A Life any thing like this, could, to be sure, be entered upon, in the midst of such Company as he had been accustomed to keep, without great Opposition: Especially, as he did not entirely withdraw himself from all the Circle of *useful Conversation*; but on the contrary, he several Hours every Day to it, lest Religion should be reproached, as having made him morose. He however early began a Practice, which to the last Day of his Life he retained, of *reproving Vice and Infirmities*; and was never afraid to debate any Matter with any, under the Consciousness

G 3

## 66     *Remarkable Passages in the*

ousness of such Superiority in the Goodness of his Cause.

§. 52. A remarkable Instance of this happened, if I mistake not, about the Middle of the Year 1720, though I cannot be very exact as to the Date of the Story. It was however on his first Return, to make any considerable Abode in *England*, after this remarkable Change. He had heard, on the other Side of the Water, that it was currently reported among his Companions at Home, that he was *stark mad*: A Report, at which no Reader, who knows *the Wisdom of the World* in these Matters, will be much surprized, any more than himself. He concluded therefore, that he should have many Battles to fight, and was willing to dispatch the Business as fast as he could. And therefore, being to spend a few Days at the Country-House of a Person of distinguished Rank, with whom he had been very intimate, (whose Name I do not remember that he told me, nor did I think it proper to enquire after it,) he begged the Favour of him that he would contrive Matters so, that a Day or two after he came down, several of their former gay Companions might meet at his *Lordship's* Table; that he might have an Opportunity of making his Apology to them, and acquainting them with the Nature and *Reasons* of his Change. It was accordingly  
agreed

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 67

agreed to; and a pretty large Company met on the Day appointed, with previous Notice that *Major Gardiner* would be there. A good Deal of Raillery passed at Dinner, to which the *Major* made very little Answer. But when the Cloth was taken away, and the Servants retired, he begged their Patience for a few Minutes, and then plainly and seriously told them, what Notions he entertained of Virtue and Religion, and on what Considerations he had absolutely determined, that by the Grace of God he would make it the Care and Business of Life, whatever he might lose by it, and whatever Censure and Contempt he might incur. He well knew how improper it was in such Company, to relate the extraordinary Manner in which he was awakened; which they would probably have interpreted as a Demonstration of *Lunacy*, against all the Gravity and Solidity of his Discourse: But he contented himself with such a Rational Defence of a *Righteous, Sober, and Godly Life*, as he knew none of them could with any Shadow of Reason contest. He then challenged them to propose any Thing they could urge, to prove that a Life of Irreligion and Debauchery was preferable to the Fear, Love, and Worship of the Eternal God, and a Conduct agreeable to the Precepts of his Gospel. And he failed not to bear his Testimony.



## 68     *Remarkable Passages in the*

timony from his own Experience, (to one Part of which many of them had been Witnesses,) that after having run the widest Round of Sensual Pleasure, with all the Advantages the best Constitution and Spirits could give him, he had never tasted any Thing that deserved to be called *Happiness*, till he had made *Religion* his Refuge and his Delight. He testified calmly and boldly, the habitual Serenity and Peace that he now felt in his own Breast, (for the most elevated Delights he did not think fit to plead, lest they should be esteemed *Enthusiasm*,) and the Composure and Pleasure with which he looked forward to Objects, which the gayest Sinner must acknowledge to be equally unavoidable and dreadful.

§. 53. I know not what might be attempted by some of the Company in Answer to this; but I well remember he told me, the Master of the Table, a Person of a very frank and candid Disposition, cut short the Debate, and said, “Come, let us call another Cause: We thought this Man *mad*, and he is in good earnest proving that we are so.” On the whole, this well-judged Circumstance saved him a great deal of future Trouble. When his former Acquaintance observed, that he was still conversable and innocently chearful, and that he was immoveable in his Resolutions, *they desisted from farther Importunity.*  
And

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 69

And he has assured me, that instead of losing any one valuable Friend by this Change in his Character, he found himself much more esteemed and regarded, by many who could not persuade themselves to imitate his Example.

§. 54. I have not any Memoirs of *Colonel Gardiner's* Life, or of any other remarkable Event befalling him in it, from the Time of his Return to *England*, till his Marriage in the Year 1726; except the Extracts which have been sent me from some *Letters*, which he wrote to his religious Friends during this Interval, and which I cannot pass by without a more particular Notice. It may be recollected, that in Consequence of the Reduction of that Regiment of which he was *Major*, he was out of Commission from *Nov.* the 10th, 1718, till *June* the 1st, 1724: And after he returned from *Paris*, I find all his *Letters* during this Period dated from *London*, where he continued, in Communion with the Christian Society under the Pastoral Care of *Doctor Calamy*. As his good *Mother* also belonged to the same, it is easy to imagine, it must be an unspeakable Pleasure to her, to have such frequent Opportunities of conversing with such a Son, of observing in his daily Conduct and Discourses the blessed Effects of that Change which Divine Grace had made in his Heart, and of sitting down  
with

70      *Remarkable Passages in the*

with him monthly at that *sacred Place* where Christians so frequently enjoy divinest Entertainments which they enjoy on this side Heaven. I the rather mention *this Ordinance*, because as this excellent Lady had a very high Esteem for so she had an Opportunity of attending but the very *Lord's Day* immediately preceding her Death, which happened on *Thurs. day, Oct. 7, 1725*, after her Son had been removed from her almost an Year.

she had maintained her handsomely out of a very moderate Income, on which he subsisted since his Regiment had been disbanded; and when she expressed her Gratitude to him for it, he assured her, (I think in one of the last *Letters* she ever received from him,) “ that he esteemed it a great Honour, that God put it into his Power, to make” what he called, “ *very small Acknowledgement* of all her Obligations for him, and especially of the many Prayers she had offered on his Account which had already been remarkably answered, and the Benefit of which she hoped ever to enjoy.”

§. 55. I apprehend, that the *Earl of Stair's* Regiment, to the Majority of which he was promoted on the 20th of *July 1724*, was then quartered in *Scotland*; all the *Letters* in my Hand, from that Time to the 6th of *February, 1726*, are

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 71

from thence, and particularly from *Douglas, Stranrawen, Hamilton, and Air*: But I was the Pleasure to find, from comparing these with others of an earlier Date from *London* and the neighbouring Parts, that neither the Detriment which he must suffer by being so long out of Commission, nor

Hurry of Affairs while charged with them could prevent or interrupt that *Interference with Heaven*, which was his daily Support, and his daily Strength.

p. 56. These were most eminently *the* *happy Years of his Life*: For he had learned to estimate his Happiness, not by the Increase of Honour, or the Possession of Wealth, or by what was much dearer to a generous Heart than either, the Consequence of the dearest and worthiest Human ends; but by Nearness to God, and by Opportunities of humble Converse with him, the lively Exercise of Contemplation, of Life, and Prayer. Now there was no Period of his Life, in which he was more eminently favoured with these; nor do I find any of his *Letters* so overflowing with transports of holy Joy, as those which were dated during this Time. There are indeed in some of them such very sublime Images, that I have been dubious, whether I should communicate them to the publick, or not; lest I should administer Matter of profane Ridicule to some, who

look



## 72 *Remarkable Passages in the*

look upon all the Elevations of Devotion as a contemptible *Enthusiasm*. And it has also given me some Apprehensions, lest it should discourage some pious Christians, who after having spent several Years in the Service of God, and in humble Obedience to the Precepts of his Gospel, may not have attained to any such Heights as these. But on the whole, I cannot satisfy myself to suppress them; not only as I number some of them, considered in a Devotional View, among the most extraordinary Piece of the Kind I have ever met with; but as some of the most excellent and judicious Persons I any where know, to whom I have read them, have assured me, that they felt their Hearts in an unusual Manner impressed, quickened, and edified by them.

§. 57. I will therefore draw back the Veil, and shew my much honoured Friend in his most secret Recesses; that the World may see, what those Springs were, from whence issued that clear, permanent, and living Stream of Wisdom, Piety, and Virtue, which so apparently ran through all that Part of his Life which was open to publick Observation. It is not to be imagined, that *Letters* written in the Intimacy of Christian Friendship, some of them with the most apparent Marks of Haste, and amidst a Variety of important publick Cares, should be adorned with any studied  
Elegance

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 73

Elegance of Expression, about which the Greatness of his Soul would not allow him to be at any Time very solicitous; for he generally (so far as I could observe,) wrote as fast as his Pen could move, which happily both for him, and his many Friends, was very freely. Yet here the Grandeur of his Subject has sometimes clothed his Ideas with a Language more elevated, than is ordinarily to be expected in an Epistolary Correspondence. The *proud Scorers*, who may deride Sentiments and Enjoyments like those which this truly great Man so experimentally and pathetically describes, I pity from my Heart; and grieve to think, how unfit they must be for the *Hallelujahs* of Heaven, who pour Contempt upon the nearest Approaches to them: Nor shall I think it any Misfortune, to share with so excellent a Person in their *profane Derision*. It will be infinitely more than an Equivalent for all that such Ignorance and Peulancy can think and say, if I may convince some who are as yet Strangers to Religion, how real, and how noble, its Delights are; if I may engage my pious Readers, to glorify God for so illustrious an Instance of his Grace; and finally, if I may quicken them, and above all may arouse my own too indolent Spirit, to follow with less unequal Steps an Example, to the sublimity of which, I fear, few of us shall

H

after

## 74     *Remarkable Passages in the*

after all be able fully to attain. And that we may not be too much discouraged under the Deficiency, let it be recollected, that few have the Advantage of a Temper naturally so warm ; few have an equal Command of Retirement ; and perhaps hardly any one, who thinks himself most indebted to the Riches and Freedom of Divine Grace, can trace Interpositions of it, in all Respects equally astonishing.

§. 58. The first of these extraordinary *Letters* which have fallen into my Hand, is dated near Three Years after his Conversion, and address'd to a *Lady of Quality*. I believe, it is the first the *Major* ever wrote, so immediately on the Subject of his Religious Consolations and Converse with God in devout Retirement. For I well remember, that he once told me, he was so much afraid that something of *Spiritual Pride* should mingle itself with the Relation of such Kind of *Experiences*, that he concealed them a long Time : But observing with how much Freedom the *Sacred Writers* open all the most secret Recesses of their Hearts, especially in the *Psalms*, his Conscience began to be burthened, under an Apprehension, that, for the Honour of God, and in order to engage the concurrent Praises of some of his People, he ought to disclose them. On this he set himself to reflect, who among all his numerous Acquaintance seemed at  
once

*Life of* Colonel GARDINER. 75

once *the most experienced Christian* he knew, (to whom therefore such Things as he had to communicate might appear solid and credible,) and who *the humblest*. He quickly thought of the *Lady Marchioness of Douglas* in this View: And the Reader may well imagine, that it struck my Mind very strongly, to think that now, more than 24 Years after it was written, Providence should bring to my Hand, (as it has done within these few Days,) what I assuredly believe to be a genuine Copy of *that very Letter*; which I had not the least Reason to expect I should ever have seen, when I learnt from his own Mouth, amidst the Freedom of an accidental Conversation, the Occasion and Circumstances of it.

§. 59. It is dated from *London, July 21, 1722.* and the very first Lines of it relate to a remarkable Circumstance, which from others of his *Letters* I find to have happened several Times. I mean, that when he had received from any of his Christian Friends a few Lines which particularly affected his Heart, he could not stay till the stated Return of his Devotional Hour, but immediately retired to pray for them, and to give Vent to those Religious Emotions of Mind which such a Correspondence raised. How invaluable was such a Friend? and how great Reason have those of us, who once possessed a large Share in his Heart, and

H 2

in



## 76      *Remarkable Passages in the*

in those retired and sacred Moments, to bless God for so singular a Felicity ; and to comfort ourselves in a pleasing Hope, that we may yet reap future Blessings, as the Harvest of those Petitions which he can no more repeat ?

§. 60. His Words are these : “ I was so  
 “ happy as to receive yours just as I arrived,  
 “ and I had no sooner read it, but I shut  
 “ my Door, and *sought him whom my Soul*  
 “ *loveth. I sought him, and found him ; and*  
 “ *would not let him go, till he had blessed us*  
 “ all. It is impossible to find Words, to  
 “ express what I obtained ; but I suppose,  
 “ it was something like that which the *Dis-*  
 “ *ciples* got, as they were going to *Emmaus*,  
 “ when they said, *Did not our Hearts burn*  
 “ *within us, &c.* or rather like what *Paul*  
 “ felt, when he *could not tell, whether he*  
 “ *was in the Body, or out of it.*” He then  
 mentions his Dread of *Spiritual Pride*, from  
 which he earnestly prays that God may  
 deliver and preserve him. “ This,” says  
 he, “ would have hindered me from com-  
 “ municating these Things, if I had not  
 “ such an Example before me, as the Man  
 “ after God’s own Heart, saying, *I will*  
 “ *declare what God hath done for my Soul ;*  
 “ and elsewhere, *The Humble shall bear there-*  
 “ *of, and be glad:* Now I am well satisfied,  
 “ that your Ladyship is of that Number.”  
 He then adds, “ I had no sooner finished  
 “ this

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 77

“ this Exercise,” that is, of *Prayer* above-mentioned, “ but I sat down to admire the  
 “ Goodness of my God, that He would  
 “ vouchsafe to influence by *his free Spirit*  
 “ so undeserving a Wretch as I, and to  
 “ make me thus to *mount up with Eagles*  
 “ *Wings*. And here I was lost again, and  
 “ got into an Ocean, where I could find  
 “ neither Bound nor Bottom; but was oblig-  
 “ ed to cry out with the Apostle, *Oh the*  
 “ *Breadth, the Length, the Depth, the Height,*  
 “ *of the Love of Christ which passeth Know-*  
 “ *ledge!* But if I give Way to this Strain, I  
 “ shall never have done. That *the GOD*  
 “ *of Hope may fill you with all Joy and Peace*  
 “ *in believing,* that you may *abound in Hope*  
 “ *through the Power of the Holy Ghost,* shall  
 “ always be the Prayer of him, who is,  
 “ with the greatest Sincerity and Respect,  
 “ your Ladyship’s &c.”

§. 61. Another Passage to the same Purpose I find in a *Memorandum*, which he seems to have written for his own Use, dated *Monday, March 11*, which I perceive from many concurrent Circumstances, must have been in the Year 1722-3. “ This Day,” says he, “ having been to visit Mrs. G. at  
 “ *Hampstead*, I came Home about Two,  
 “ and read a *Sermon* on those Words, *Psal.*  
 “ *cxxx. 4. But there is Forgiveness with thee,*  
 “ *that thou mayest be feared:* About the lat-  
 “ ter End of which, there is a Description

78      *Remarkable Passages in the*

“ of the miserable Condition of those that  
 “ are Slighters of pardoning Grace. From  
 “ a Sense of the great Obligations I lay un-  
 “ der to the Almighty God, who hath  
 “ *made me to differ* from such, from what I  
 “ was, and from the rest of my Companions,  
 “ I knelt down to praise his holy Name ;  
 “ and I know not, that in my Life-time I  
 “ ever lay *lower in the Dust*, never having had  
 “ a fuller View of my own Unworthiness.  
 “ I never pleaded more strongly the Me-  
 “ rits and Intercession of Him, who I know  
 “ is worthy ; never vowed more sincerely to  
 “ be the Lord’s, and to accept of CHRIST  
 “ as he is offered in the Gospel, as my King,  
 “ Priest, and Prophet ; never had so strong  
 “ *a Desire to depart*, that I might sin no  
 “ more ; but — *my Grace is sufficient* —  
 “ curbed that Desire. I never pleaded  
 “ with greater Fervency for *the Comforter*,  
 “ which, our Blessed Lord hath promised,  
 “ *shall abide with us for ever*. For all which  
 “ I desire to ascribe *Glory &c. to Him that*  
 “ *sitteth on the Throne, and to the Lamb.*”

§. 62. There are several others of his *Papers*, which speak much the same Language ; which, had he kept a *Diary*, would (I doubt not) have filled many Sheets. I believe, my devout Readers would not soon be weary of reading *Extracts of this Kind* : But that I may not exceed in this Part of *my Narrative*, I shall mention only Two  
 more,

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 79

more, each of them dated some Years after; that is, one from *Douglas*, *April 1, 1725*; and the other from *Stranrawen*, the 25th of *May* following.

§. 63. The former of these relates to the Frame of his Spirit *on a Journey*. On the mention of which I cannot but recollect, how often I have heard him say, that some of the most delightful Days of his Life were Days in which he *travelled alone*, (that is, with only a Servant at a Distance;) when he could, especially in Roads not much frequented, indulge himself in the Pleasures of *Prayer* and *Praise*. In the Exercise of which last, he was greatly assisted by several *Psalms* and *Hymns*, which he had treasured up in his Memory, and which he used not only to *repeat aloud*, but sometimes to *sing*. In Reference to this I remember the following Passage, in a *Letter* which he wrote to me many Years after, when on mentioning my ever dear and honoured Friend the Rev. *Dr. Watts*, he says, “ How  
“ often in singing some of his *Psalms*, *Hymns*,  
“ or *Lyrics*, on Horseback, and else-  
“ where, has the Evil Spirit been made to  
“ flee;

“ Whene’er my Heart in Tune was  
“ found,  
“ Like *David’s* Harp of solemn Sound !”

§. 64. Such

## 80     *Remarkable Passages in the*

§. 64. Such was the *first* of *April* above-mentioned, in the Evening of which he writes thus to an intimate Friend: “ What  
 “ would I have given this Day upon the  
 “ Road, for Paper, Pen, and Ink, when  
 “ *the Spirit of the most High rested upon me?*  
 “ Oh for the Pen of a ready Writer, and  
 “ the Tongue of an Angel, to declare  
 “ what God *hath done* this Day *for my Soul!*  
 “ But in short, it is in vain to attempt  
 “ it: All that I am able to say, is only  
 “ this, that my Soul has been for some  
 “ Hours joining with the Blessed Spirits  
 “ above, in giving *Glory, and Honour, and*  
 “ *Praise, unto Him that sitteth upon the Throne,*  
 “ *and to the Lamb for ever and ever.* My  
 “ Praises began from a renewed View of  
 “ Him, *whom I saw pierced for my Transgres-*  
 “ *sions.* I summoned the whole Hierarchy  
 “ of Heaven to join with me; and I am  
 “ persuaded, they all echoed back Praise  
 “ to the most High. Yea, one would  
 “ have thought, the very Larks joined me  
 “ with Emulation. Sure then I need not  
 “ make Use of many Words, to persuade  
 “ *you* that are *his Saints*, to join me in  
 “ blessing and praising his holy Name.”  
 He concludes, “ May the Blessing of the  
 “ God of *Jacob* rest upon you all! *Adieu.*  
 “ Written in great Haste, late, and  
 “ weary.”

§. 65. Scarce

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 81

§. 65. Scarce can I here refrain from breaking out into more copious Reflections on the exquisite Pleasures of true Religion, when risen to such eminent Degrees; which can thus feast the Soul in its Solitude, and refresh it on Journeys; and bring down so much of *Heaven* to Earth, as this delightful *Letter* expresses. But the Remark is so obvious, that I will not enlarge upon it; but proceed to the *other Letter* above-mentioned, which was written the next Month, on the *Tuesday* after a *Sacrament Day*.

§. 66. He mentions the Pleasure, with which he had attended a *Preparation Sermon* the *Saturday* before; and then he adds, “ I took a walk upon the *Mountains* that  
“ are over against *Ireland*; and I persuade  
“ myself, that were I capable of giving you  
“ a Description of what passed there, you  
“ would agree, that I had much better  
“ Reason to *remember my God* from the  
“ Hills of *Port Patrick*, than *David* from the  
“ *Land of Jordan*, and of the *Hermonites*,  
“ from the *Hill Mizar*.” I suppose he means, in Reference to the clearer Discoveries of the Gospel with which we are favoured. “ In short,” says he immediately afterwards, in that Scripture Phrase which was become so familiar to him, “ I  
“ *wrestled some Hours with the Angel of the*  
“ *Covenant*, and *made Supplications to him* with  
“ *Floods of Tears and Cries*, —until I had  
“ almost

## §2 Remarkable Passages in the

“ almost expired : But he strengthened me  
 “ so, that like *Jacob* I had Power with God,  
 “ and prevailed. This,” adds he, “ is but a  
 “ very faint Description : You will be more  
 “ able to judge of it, by what you have felt  
 “ yourself upon the like Occasions. After  
 “ such Preparatory Work, I need not tell  
 “ you, how blessed the solemn Ordinance  
 “ of the *Lord's Supper* proved to me ; I hope,  
 “ it was so to many. You may believe, I  
 “ should have been exceeding glad, if my  
 “ gracious Lord had ordered it so, that I  
 “ might have made you a Visit, as I pro-  
 “ posed : But I am now glad it was order-  
 “ ed otherwise, since He hath caused *so*  
 “ much of his Goodness to pass before me. Were  
 “ I to give you an Account of the many  
 “ Favours my God hath loaded me with,  
 “ since I parted from you, I must have ta-  
 “ ken up many Days in nothing but writ-  
 “ ing. I hope, you will join with me in  
 “ Praises for all the Goodness He has shewn  
 “ to your unworthy Brother in the Lord.”

§. 67. Such were the Ardours and Eleva-  
 tions of his Soul : But while I record these  
 Memorials of them, I am very sensible,  
 there are many who will be inclined to cen-  
 sure them, as the *Flights of Enthusiasm* ; for  
 which Reason I must beg Leave to add  
 a Remark or two on the Occasion, which  
 will be illustrated by several other *Extracts*,  
 which I shall introduce into the Sequel of  
 these

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 83

these Memoirs. The one is, that he never pretends, in any of the Passages cited above, or elsewhere, to have received any *immediate Revelations* from God, which should raise him above the ordinary Methods of Instruction, or discover any Thing to him, whether of Doctrines or Facts. No Man was farther from pretending to *predict future Events*, except it were from the moral Prognostications of Causes naturally tending to produce them; in tracing of which he had indeed an admirable Sagacity, as I have seen in some very remarkable Instances. Neither was he at all inclinable to govern himself by *secret Impulses* upon his Mind, leading him to Things for which he could assign no Reason but the Impulse itself. Had he ventured, in a Presumption on such secret Agitations of Mind, to teach, or to do any Thing, not warranted by the Dictates of sound Sense and the Word of God, I should readily have acknowledged him an *Enthusiast*; unless he could have produced some other Evidence than his own Persuasion, to have supported the Authority of them. But these ardent Expressions, which some may call *Enthusiasm*, seem only to evidence a Heart deeply affected with a Sense of the Divine Presence and Perfections, and of that *Love which passeth Knowledge*; especially, as manifested in our Redemption by the Son of God, which did indeed inflame his whole  
Soul.



## 84 *Remarkable Passages in the*

Soul. And he thought, he might reasonably ascribe these *strong Impressions*, to which Men are generally such Strangers, and of which he had long been entirely destitute, to the Agency or Influence of the *Spirit of GOD* upon his Heart; and that, in Proportion to the Degree in which he felt them, he might properly say, GOD was present with him, and he conversed with GOD.\* Now when we consider the Scriptural Phrases, of *walking with GOD*, of *having Communion with the Father and his Son Jesus Christ*, of *Christ's coming to them that open the Door of their*

\* The ingenious and pious *Mr. Grove*, (who I think was as little suspected of running into *Enthusiastical Extreams*, as most Divines I could name,) has a noble Passage to this Purpose, in the *Sixth Volume* of his *Posthumous Works*, pag. 40, 41. which Respect to the Memory of both these excellent Persons inclines me to insert here. “How often are good Thoughts suggested,” (*viz.* to the Pure in Heart,) “Heavenly Affections kindled, and inflamed? How often is the Christian prompted to holy Actions, drawn to his Duty, restored, quickened, persuaded, in such a Manner, that he would be unjust to *the Spirit of GOD* to question *his Agency* in the whole? Yes, oh my Soul, there is a Supreme Being, who governs the World, and is present with it, who takes up his more special Habitation in good Men, and is *nigh to all who call upon him*, to sanctify, and assist them! Hast thou not felt him, oh my Soul, *like another Soul*, actuating thy Faculties, exalting thy Views, purifying thy Passions, exciting thy Graces, and begetting in thee an Abhorrence of Sin, and a Love of *Holiness*? And is not all this an Argument of his *Presence*, as truly as if thou didst see him?”

## Life of Colonel GARDINER. 85

*their Hearts to him, and supping with them, of GOD's shedding abroad his Love in the Heart by his Spirit, of his coming with Jesus Christ and making his Abode with any Man that loves him, of his meeting him that worketh Righteousness, of his making us glad by the Light of his Countenance, and a Variety of other equivalent Expressions; I believe, we shall see reason to judge much more favourably of such Expressions as those now in Question, than Persons who are themselves Strangers to elevated Devotion, and perhaps converse but little with their Bible, are inclined to do; especially if they have, as many such Persons have, a Temper that inclines them to cavil and find Fault. And I must farther observe, that amidst all those Freedoms, with which this eminent Christian opens his devout Heart to the most intimate of his Friends, he still speaks with profound Awe and Reverence of his Heavenly Father, and his Saviour, and maintains (after the Example of the Sacred Writers themselves,) a Kind of Dignity in his Expressions, suitable to such a Subject; without any of that fond Familiarity of Language, and degrading Meanness of Phrase, by which it is, especially of late, grown fashionable among some, (who nevertheless I believe mean well,) to express their Love and their Humility.*

§. 68. On the whole; if habitual Love to GOD, firm Faith in the Lord JESUS  
I
CHRIST,

## 86 *Remarkable Passages in the*

CHRIST, a steady Dependence on the Divine Promises, a full Persuasion of the Wisdom and Goodness of all the Dispensations of Providence, a high Esteem for the Blessings of the Heavenly World, and a sincere Contempt for the Vanities of this, can properly be called *Entbusiasm*; then was Colonel Gardiner indeed *one of the greatest Entbusiasts* our Age has produced; and in Proportion to the Degree in which he was so, I must esteem him *one of the wisest and happiest of Mankind*. Nor do I fear to tell the World, that it is the Design of my writing these Memoirs, and of every Thing else that I undertake in Life, to spread *this glorious and blessed Entbusiasm*; which I know to be the Anticipation of Heaven, as well as the most certain Way to it.

§. 69. But lest any should possibly imagine, that allowing the Experiences which have been described above, to have been ever so solid and important, yet there may be some Appearance of *boasting* in so free a Communication of them; I must add to what I have hinted in Reference to this above, that I find in many of the *Papers* before me very genuine Expressions of the deepest *Humility* and *Self-Abasement*; which indeed such holy Converse with God in Prayer and Praise, does above all Things in the World tend to inspire and promote. Thus in one of his *Letters* he says, “ I am

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 87

“ but as a *Beast* before him :” In another he calls himself “ a miserable Hell-deserving Sinner:” And in another he cries out, “ Oh how good a Master do I serve ; but alas, how ungrateful am I ! What can be so astonishing, as the Love of CHRIST to us, unless it be the Coldness of our sinful Hearts towards such a Saviour ?” With many other Clauses of the like Nature, which I shall not set myself more particularly to trace, thro’ the Variety of *Letters* in which they occur.

§. 70. It is a farther Instance of this unfeigned *Humility*, that when (as *his Lady* with her usual Propriety of Language expresses it, in one of her *Letters* to me concerning him,) “ these Divine Joys and Consolations were not his daily Allowance,” he with equal Freedom, in the Confidence of Christian Friendship, acknowledges and laments it. Thus in the first *Letter* I had the Honour of receiving from him, dated from *Leicester*, *July 9, 1739*, when he had been mentioning the Blessing with which it had pleased God to attend my last Address to him, and the Influence it had upon his Mind, he adds, “ Much do I stand in Need of every Help, to awaken me out of that *Spiritual Deadness*, which seizes me so often. Once indeed it was quite otherwise with me, and that for many Years :

## 88      *Remarkable Passages in the*

“ Firm was my Health, my Day was  
 “ bright,  
 “ And I presum’d ’twould ne’er be Night:  
 “ Fondly I said within my Heart,  
 “ Pleasure and Peace shall ne’er depart.  
 “ But I forgot, Thine Arm was strong,  
 “ Which made my Mountain stand so long:  
 “ Soon as Thy Face began to hide,  
 “ My Health was gone, my Comforts died.

“ And here,” adds he, “ lies my Sin, and  
 “ my Folly.”

§. 71. I mention this, that the whole  
 Matter may be seen just as it was, and that  
 other Christians may not be discouraged, if  
 they feel some Abatement of that Fervour,  
 and of those holy Joys, which they may  
 have experienced during some of the first  
 Months or Years of their Spiritual Life.  
 But with Relation to the *Colonel*, I have  
 great Reason to believe, that these which  
 he laments as his Days of *Spiritual Deadness*  
 were not unanimated; and that quickly  
 after the Date of *this Letter*, and especi-  
 ally, nearer the Close of his Life, he had  
 farther *Revivings*, as the joyful Anticipation  
 of those *better Things in Reserve*, which were  
 then nearly approaching. And thus *Mr.*  
*Spears*, in the *Letter* I mentioned above,  
 tells us he related the Matter to him; (for  
 he studies as much as possible to retain the  
Colonel's

## Life of Colonel GARDINER. 89

Colonel's own Words :) " However, says he, " after that happy Period of *sensible Com-* " *munion*, tho' my Joys and Enlargements " were not so overflowing and sensible, yet " I have had habitual *real Communion* with " God from that Day to this ;" the latter End of the Year 1743 ; " and I know " myself, and all that know me see, that " thro' the Grace of God, to which I as- " cribe all, my *Conversation* has been *becom-* " *ing the Gospel* ; and let me die, whenever " it shall please God, or where-ever it shall " be, *I am sure*, I shall go to the Mansi- " ons of Eternal Glory, &c." And this is perfectly agreeable to the Manner in which he used to speak to me on this Head, which we have talked over frequently and largely.

§. 72. In this Connection I hope my Reader will forgive my inserting a little Story, which I received from a very worthy *Minister* in *Scotland*, and which I shall give in his own Words. " In this Period," meaning that which followed the first Seven Years after his Conversion, " when his Com- " plaint of Comparative Deadness and Lan- " gour in Religion began, he had a *Dream* ; " which, tho' he had no Turn at all for " taking Notice of Dreams, yet made a " very strong Impression upon his Mind. " He imagined, that he saw his Blessed " Redeemer on Earth, and that he was

90      *Remarkable Passages in the*

“ following him thro’ a large Field, fol-  
 “ lowing him whom his Soul loved, but much  
 “ troubled, because he thought his Blessed  
 “ Lord did not speak to him ; till he came  
 “ up to the Gate of a *Burying-Place*, when  
 “ turning about he smiled upon him, in  
 “ such a Manner as filled his Soul with  
 “ the most ravishing Joy ; and on After-  
 “ Reflection animated his Faith, in believ-  
 “ ing that whatever Storms and Darkness  
 “ he might meet with in the Way, *at the*  
 “ *Hour of Death* his glorious Redeemer  
 “ would lift up upon him *the Light of his*  
 “ *Life-giving Countenance.*” My Correspon-  
 dent adds a Circumstance, for which he  
 makes some Apology, as what may seem  
 whimsical, and yet made some Impression  
 on himself ; “ that there was a remarkable  
 Resemblance in *the Field* in which this brave  
 Man met Death, and *that* he had repre-  
 sented to him *in the Dream.*” I did not  
 fully understand this at first ; but a Passage  
 in that *Letter* from *Mr. Spears*, which I  
 have mentioned more than once, has cleared  
 it. “ Now observe, Sir, this seems to be  
 “ a *literal Description* of the Place, where  
 “ this *Christian Hero* ended his Sorrows and  
 “ Conflicts, and from which he *entered tri-*  
 “ *umphantly into the Joy of his Lord.* For  
 “ after he fell in the Battle, fighting glo-  
 “ riously for his King and the Cause of his  
 “ *God*, his wounded Body, while Life was  
 “ yet

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 91

“ yet remaining, was carried from the Field  
 “ of Battle by the East Side of his own  
 “ Inclosure, till he came to the *Church*  
 “ *Yard of Tranent*, and was brought to the  
 “ Minister’s House; where he soon after  
 “ breathed out his Soul into the Hands of  
 “ his Lord, and was conducted to *his Pre-*  
 “ *sence*, where there is *Fulness of Joy*, with-  
 “ out any Cloud or Interruption for ever.”

§. 73. I well know, that *in Dreams* there  
 are *diverse Vanities*, and readily acknow-  
 ledge, that nothing certain could be infer-  
 red from this: Yet it seems at least to shew,  
 which Way the Imagination was working  
 even in Sleep; and I cannot think it un-  
 worthy of a wise and good Man, some-  
 times to reflect with Complacency on any  
 Images, which passing thro’ his Mind even  
 in that State, may tend either to express,  
 or to quicken, his Love to the great Sa-  
 viour. Those eminently pious *Divines* of  
 the Church of *England*, Bishop *Bull*, and  
 Bishop *Ken*, do both intimate it as their  
 Opinion, that it may be a Part of the Ser-  
 vice of *Ministring Angels* to suggest *devout*  
*Dreams*.\* And I know, that the worthy  
 Person

\* Bishop *Bull* has these remarkable Words; “ Al-  
 tho’ I am no Doater on *Dreams*, yet I verily believe,  
 “ that *some Dreams* are *monitory*, above the Power of  
 “ Fancy, and impressed upon us by some superior  
 “ Influence. For of *such Dreams* we have plain and  
 “ undeniable Instances in History, both sacred and pro-  
 “ fane



## 52 *Remarkable Passages in the*

Person of whom I speak, was well acquainted with that *Evening Hymn* of the latter of those excellent Writers, which has these Lines:

“ Lord, lest the Tempter me surprize,  
 “ Watch over thine own Sacrifice!  
 “ All loose, all idle Thoughts cast out;  
 “ And make my very *Dreams* devout!”

Nor would it be difficult to produce other Passages much to the same Purpose,† if it would not be deemed too great a Digression from our Subject, and too laboured a Vindication of a little Incident, of very small

fane, and in our own Age and Observation. Nor shall I so value the Laughter of *Scepticks*, and the Scoffs of the *Epicureans*, as to be ashamed to profess, that *I myself* have had some *convincing Experiments* of such Impressions.” *Bishop Bull’s Sermon and Disc.* Vol. II. pag. 489, 490.

† If I mistake not, the same *Bishop Ken* is the Author of a *Midnight Hymn*, concluding with these Words:

“ May my Ætherial Guardian kindly spread  
 “ His Wings, and from the Tempter screen my Head;  
 “ Grant of Celestial Light some piercing Beams,  
 “ To bless my Sleep, and *sanctify my Dreams!*”

As he certainly was of those exactly parallel Lines:

“ Oh may my Guardian, while I sleep,  
 “ Close to my Bed his Vigils keep:  
 “ His Love Angelical distill,  
 “ To stop the Avenues of Ill!  
 “ May he Celestial Joys rehearse,  
 “ And Thought to Thought with me converse!”

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 93

Importance, when compared with of those which make up this Narrative.

74. I meet not with any other remarkable Event relating to *Major Gardiner*, which properly be introduced here, till the year 1726; when, on the 11th Day of he was married to the Right Honourable *Lady Frances Erskine*, Daughter to late *Earl of Buchan*, by whom he had seven Children, Five only of which survive their Father, Two Sons, and Three Daughters.

Whom I cannot mention without the fervent Prayers to God for them, that they may always behave worthy the Honour being descended from such Parents; and the God of their Father, and of their Mother, may make them perpetually the objects of his Providence, and yet more eminently happy in the constant and abundant benedictions of his Grace!

75. As her *Ladyship* is still living, (and for the Sake of her dear Offspring, and numerous Friends, may she long be spared!) will not here indulge myself in saying any thing of her; except it be, that the *Colonel* told me, when he had been happy in intimate Relation to her more than sixteen Years, that the greatest Imperfection he knew in her Character was, "that she valued and loved him much more than he deserved." And little did he think,

#### 94 *Remarkable Passages in the*

think, in the Simplicity of Heart with which he spoke this, how high an Encomium he was making upon her, and how lasting an Honour such a Testimony must leave upon her Name, long as the Memory of it shall continue.

§. 76. As I do not intend in these Memoirs a laboured Essay on the *Character* of Colonel Gardiner, digested under the various Virtues and Graces which Christianity requires, (which would, I think, be a little too formal for a Work of this Kind, and would give it such an *Air of Panegyrick*, as would neither suit my Design, nor be at all likely to render it more useful;) I shall now mention what I have either observed in him, or heard concerning him, with Regard to those *Domestick Relations*, which commenced about this Time, or quickly after. And here my Reader will easily conclude, that the Resolution of *Joshua* was from the first adopted and declared, *As for me, and my House, we will serve the Lord*. It will naturally be supposed, that as soon as he had a *House*, he erected an *Altar* in it; that the Word of God was read there, and Prayers and Praises were constantly offered. These were not to be omitted, on Account of any Guest; for he esteemed it a Part of due Respect to those that remained under his Roof, to take it for granted, they would look upon it as a very bad Compliment.

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 95

ment, to imagine they would have been obliged, by neglecting the Duties of Religion on their Account. As his Family increased, he had a *Minister* stately resident in his House, who both discharged the Office of a *Tutor* to his Children, and of a *Chaplain*; and who was always treated with a becoming Kindness and Respect. But in his Absence, the *Colonel himself* led the Devotions of the Family; and they were happy, who had an Opportunity of knowing, with how much Solemnity, Fervour, and Propriety, he did it.

§. 77. He was constant in attending upon *Publick Worship*, in which an Exemplary Care was taken, that the *Children* and *Servants* might accompany the Heads of the Family. And how he would have resented the Non-attendance of any Member of it, may easily be conjectured, from a free, but lively Passage, in a *Letter* to one of his intimate Friends, on an Occasion which it is not material to mention. “ Oh, Sir, had a  
“ Child of yours under my Roof *but once*  
“ *neglected* the Publick Worship of God,  
“ when he was able to attend it, I should  
“ have been ready to conclude he had been  
“ *distracted*, and should have thought of  
“ shaving his Head, and confining him in  
“ a dark Room.”

§. 78. He always treated *his Lady* with a manly *Tenderness*, giving her the most  
natural

96 *Remarkable Passages in the*

natural Evidences of a cordial habitual Esteem, and expressing a most affectionate Sympathy with her, under the Infirmities of a very delicate Constitution, much broken, at least towards the latter Years of their Marriage, in Consequence of so frequent Pregnancy. He had at all Times a most faithful Care of all her Interests, and especially those relating to the State of Religion in her Mind. His *Conversation*, and his *Letters*, concurred to cherish those sublime Ideas, which Christianity suggests; to promote our Submission to the Will of God, to teach us to center our Happiness in the great Author of our Being, and to live by Faith in the Invisible World. These, no doubt, were frequently the Subjects of mutual Discourse: And many *Letters*, which her *Ladyship* has had the Goodness to communicate to me, are most convincing Evidences of the Degree in which this noble and most friendly Care filled his Mind, in the Days of their Separation; Days, which so entire a mutual Affection must have rendered exceeding painful, had they not been supported by such exalted Sentiments of Piety, and sweetened by Daily Communion with an ever present and ever gracious God.

§. 79. The Necessity of being so many Months together distant from his Family, *hindered* him from many of those condescending

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 97

scending Labours in cultivating the Minds of *his Children* in early Life, which to a Soul so benevolent, so wise, and so zealous, would undoubtedly have afforded a very exquisite Pleasure. The Care of his worthy Consort, who well knew that it is one of the brightest Parts of a Mother's Character, and one of the most important Views in which the Sex can be considered, made him the easier under such a Circumstance: But when he was with them, he failed not to instruct and admonish them; and the constant deep Sense with which he spoke of Divine Things, and the real unaffected Indifference which he always shewed for what this vain World is most ready to admire, were excellent Lessons of daily Wisdom, which I hope they will recollect with Advantage in every future Scene of Life. And I have seen such Hints in his *Letters* relating to them, as plainly shew with how great a Weight they lay on his Mind, and how highly he desired above all Things, that they might be the faithful Disciples of CHRIST, and acquainted betimes with the unequalled Pleasures and Blessings of Religion. He thought an Excess of Delicacy, and of Indulgence, one of the most dangerous Faults in Education, by which he every where saw great Numbers of young People undone: Yet he was solicitous to guard against a Severity, which might ter-

K

rify.

98 *Remarkable Passages in the*

rify or discourage ; and tho' he endeavour-  
ed to take all prudent Precautions to pre-  
vent the Commission of Faults, yet when  
they had been committed, and there seem-  
ed to be a Sense of them, he was always  
ready to make the most candid Allowances  
for the Thoughtlessness of unripened Years,  
and tenderly to cherish every Purpose of a  
more proper Conduct for the Time to  
come.

§. 80. It was easy to perceive, that the  
Openings of Genius in the young Branches  
of his Family gave him great Delight, and  
that he had a secret Ambition to see them  
excell in what they undertook. Yet he  
was greatly cautious over his Heart, lest it  
should be too fondly attached to them ;  
and as he was one of the most eminent  
Proficients I ever knew, in the blessed Sci-  
ence of *Resignation to the Divine Will*, so there  
was no Effect of that Resignation which ap-  
peared *to me* more admirable, than what  
related to *the Life of his Children*. An Ex-  
perience, which no Length of Time will  
ever efface out of my Memory, has so  
sensibly taught me, how difficult it is fully  
to support the Christian Character here,  
that I hope my Reader will pardon me,  
(I am sure at least the Heart of wounded  
Parents will,) if I dwell a little longer upon  
so interesting a Subject.

§. 81. When

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 99

§. 81. When he was in *Herefordshire*, in the Month of *July*, in the Year 1734, it pleased God to visit his little Family with the *Small-pox*. Five Days before the Date of the *Letter* I am just going to mention, he had received the agreeable News, that there was a Prospect of the Recovery of *his Son*, then under that awful Visitation; and he had been expressing his Thankfulness for it, in a *Letter* which he had sent away but a few Hours before he was informed of *his Death*; the Surprize of which in this Connection, must naturally be very great. But behold (says the Reverend and worthy Person from whom I received the Copy,) his truly filial Submission to the Will of his Heavenly Father, in the following Lines addressed to the dear Partner of his Affliction: “ Your *Resignation* to the  
“ Will of God under this Dispensation gives  
“ me *more Joy*, than the Death of the  
“ Child has given me Sorrow. He, to be  
“ sure, is happy; and we *shall go to him*,  
“ tho’ *he shall not return to us*. Oh that  
“ we had our latter End always in View!  
“ — We shall soon follow; and oh what  
“ Reason have we to long for that glorious  
“ Day, when we shall get quit of *this Bo-*  
“ *dy of Sin and Death*, under which we now  
“ groan, and which renders this Life so  
“ wretched! I desire to bless God, that  
“ — [another of his Children] is in so good



100 *Remarkable Passages in the*

“ a Way : But I have resigned her. We  
 “ must not chuse for ourselves ; and it is  
 “ well *we must not*, for we should often make  
 “ a very bad Choice. And therefore it is our  
 “ Wisdom, as well as our Duty, to leave  
 “ all with a gracious God ; who hath pro-  
 “ mised, that *all Things shall work together*  
 “ *for good to those that love Him*: And he is  
 “ *faithful that hath promised*, who will infal-  
 “ libly perform it, if our Unbelief does  
 “ not stand in the Way.”

§. 82. The greatest Trial of this Kind that he ever bore, was in the Removal of his *second Son*, who was one of the most amiable and promising Children that has been known. The dear little Creature was the Darling of all that knew him ; and promised very fair, so far as *a Child could be known by its Doings*, to have been a great Ornament to the Family, and Blessing to the Publick. The Suddenness of the Stroke must, no doubt, render it the more painful ; for this beloved Child was snatched away by an Illness, which seized him but about 15 Hours before it carried him off. He died in the Month of *October*, 1733, at near Six Years old. Their Friends were ready to fear, that his affectionate Parents would be almost overwhelmed with such a Loss : But the happy Father had so firm a Persuasion, that God had received the dear Little one

o the Felicities of the Celestial World ; and at the same Time had so strong a Sense of the Divine Goodness, in *taking one of his Children*, and that too one who lay so near his Heart, *so early to himself* ; that the sorrows of Nature were quite swallowed up in the sublime Joy which these Considerations administred. When he reflected, what Human Life is ; how many its Snares and Temptations are ; and how frequently Children, who once promised very well, are insensibly corrupted, and at length undone ; with *Solomon*, he *blessed the Dead already dead, more than the Living who were yet alive*, and felt an unspeakable Pleasure, in looking after the lovely Infant, as safely and delightfully lodged in the House of its Heavenly Father. Yea, he assured me, that his Heart was at this Time so entirely taken up with these Views, that he was afraid, they who did not thoroughly know him, might suspect, that he was deficient in the natural Affections of a Parent ; while thus borne above the Anguish of them, by the Views which Faith administred to him, and which Divine Grace supported in his Soul.

§. 83. So much did I on one of the most trying Occasions of Life, manifest of the Temper of a glorified Saint ; and to such happy Purposes did he retain those Lessons of Submission to God, and Acquiescence in him, which I remember he

once inculcated in a *Letter* he wrote to a *Lady of Quality*, under the Apprehension of a Breach in her Family, with which Providence seemed to threaten her; which I am willing to insert here, tho' a little out of what might seem its most proper Place, rather than entirely to omit it. It is dated from *London*, *June* 16, 1722, when speaking of the dangerous Illness of a dear Relative, He has these Words: "When my  
 " Mind runs hither," that is, to God, as its Refuge and strong Defence, (as the Connection plainly determines it,) "I think I  
 " can bear any Thing, *the Loss of all*, the  
 " Loss of Health, of Relations, on whom  
 " I depend, and whom I love, *all that is*  
 " *dear to me*, without repining or murmur-  
 " ing. When I think, that God orders,  
 " disposes, and manages all Things, *accord-*  
 " *ing to the Counsel of his own Will*; when  
 " I think of the Extent of his Providence,  
 " that it reaches to the minutest Things;  
 " then, tho' a useful Friend or dear Rela-  
 " tive be snatched away by Death, I recall  
 " myself, and check my Thoughts with  
 " these Considerations. Is He not God,  
 " *from everlasting, and to everlasting*? And  
 " has He not promised to be a God *to*  
 " *me*? A God in all his Attributes, a God  
 " in all his Persons, a God in all his Crea-  
 " tures, and Providences? And shall I dare  
 " *to say, What shall I do?* Was not He the  
 " *infinite*

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 103

“ infinite Cause of all I met with *in the*  
“ *Creatures?* And were not *they* the finite  
“ Effects of his infinite Love and Kindness?  
“ I have daily experienced, that *the Instru-*  
“ *ment* was, and is, what God *makes it to*  
“ *be*; and I know, that this God *hath the*  
“ *Hearts of all Men in his Hands, and the*  
“ *Earth is the Lord's, and the Fulness thereof.*  
“ If this Earth be good for me, I shall have  
“ it; for my Father hath it all in Possession.  
“ If Favour in the Eyes of Men be good  
“ for me, I shall have it; for the Spring of  
“ every Motion in the Heart of Man is in  
“ God's Hand. My Dear — seems now to  
“ be dying; but God is all-wise, and every  
“ Thing is done by Him for the best.  
“ Shall I hold back any Thing that is *his*  
“ *own*, when he requires it? No, God for-  
“ bid! When I consider the Excellency of  
“ his glorious Attributes, I am satisfied with  
“ all his Dealings.” I perceive by the In-  
troduction, and by what follows, that most,  
if not all of this, is a *Quotation* from some-  
thing written by a *Lady*; but whether from  
some Manuscript, or a printed Book, whe-  
ther exactly transcribed, or quoted from  
Memory, I cannot determine: And there-  
fore I thought proper to insert it, as the  
*Major* (for that was the Office he bore then,)  
by thus interweaving it with his *Letter*  
makes it his own; and as it seems to ex-  
press in a very lively Manner the Princi-  
ples

104. *Remarkable Passages in the*

ples which bore him on, to a Conduct so truly great and heroick, in Circumstances that have overwhelmed many an Heart, that could have faced Danger and Death with the greatest Intrepidity.

§. 84. I return now to consider his Character in the Domestick Relation of a *Master*, on which I shall not enlarge. It is however proper to remark, that as his habitual Meekness, and Command of his Passions, prevented indecent Sallies of *ungoverned Anger* towards those in the lowest State of Subjection to him, (by which some in High-Life do strangely debase themselves, and lose much of their Authority,) so the natural Greatness of his Mind made him solicitous to render their Inferior Stations as easy as he could; and so much the rather, because he considered *all the Children of Adam* as standing upon a Level before their great Creator, and had also a deeper Sense of the Dignity and Worth of every immortal Soul, how meanly soever it might chance to be lodged, than most Persons I have known. This engaged him to give *his Servants* frequent Religious Exhortations and Instructions, as I have been assured by several who were so happy as to live with him under that Character. One of the first *Letters* after he entered on his Christian Course, expresses the same Disposition; in which with  
great

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 105

great Tenderneſs he recommends *a Servant*, who was in a bad State of Health, to *his Mother's Care*, as he was well acquainted with her condeſcending Temper; mentioning at the ſame Time the Endeavours he had uſed, to promote his Preparations for a better World, under an Apprehenſion that he would not continue long in this. And we ſhall have an affecting Inſtance of the Prevalency of the ſame Diſpoſition, in the cloſing Scene of his Life, and indeed in the laſt Words he ever ſpoke, which expreſſed his generous Solitude for the Safety of a *faithful Servant*, who was then near him.

§. 85. As it was a few Years after his Marriage that he was promoted to the Rank of *Lieutenant Colonel*, in which he continued till he had a Regiment of his own, I ſhall for the future ſpeak of him by that Title; and may not perhaps find any more proper Place, in which to mention, what it is proper for me to ſay of his Behaviour and Conduct as *an Officer*. I ſhall not here enlarge on his *Bravery in the Field*, tho' that was very remarkable, as I have heard from others: I ſay, *from others*, for I never heard any Thing of that Kind from himſelf, nor knew, till after his Death, that he was preſent at almoſt every Battle that was fought in *Flanders*, while the illuſtrious *Duke of Marlborough* commanded the Allied Army there.

I have

## 106     *Remarkable Passages in the*

I have also been assured from several very credible Persons, some of whom were Eye-Witnesses, that at the Skirmish with the *Rebels* at *Preston* in *Lancashire*, (Thirty Years before that Engagement at the other *Preston*, which deprived us of this gallant Guardian of his Country,) he signalized himself very particularly: For he headed a little Body of Men, I think about Twelve, and set Fire to the Barricado of the *Rebels* in the Face of their whole Army, while they were pouring in their Shot, by which Eight of the Twelve that attended him fell. This was the last Action of the Kind in which he was engaged, before the long Peace which ensued: And who can express, how happy it was for him, and indeed for his Country, of which he was ever so generous, and in his latter Years so important a Friend, that he did not fall then; when the Profaneness which mingled itself with his Martial Rage, seemed to rend the Heavens, and shocked some other Military Gentlemen, who were not themselves remarkable for their Caution in this Respect.

§. 86. But I insist not on Things of this Nature, which the true Greatness of his Soul would hardly ever permit him to mention, unless when it tended to illustrate the Divine Care over him in these Extremities of Danger, and the Grace of God in calling him from so abandoned a State.

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 107

It is well known, that the Character of *an Officer* is not only to be approved in the Day of Combat. *Colonel Gardiner* was truly sensible, that *every Day* brought *its Duties* along with it ; and he was constantly careful, that no Pretence of Amusement, Friendship, or even Devotion itself, might prevent their being discharged in their Season.

§. 87: I doubt not, but the Noble Persons in whose Regiment he was *Lieutenant Colonel*, will always be ready to bear an honourable and grateful Testimony to his exemplary Diligence and Fidelity, in all that related to the *Care of the Troops* over which he was set ; whether with Regard to the Men, or the Horses. He knew, that it is incumbent on those who have the Honour of presiding over others, whether in Civil, Ecclesiastical, or Military Offices, not to content themselves with doing only so much as may preserve them from the Reproach of gross and visible Neglect ; but seriously to consider, how much they can possibly do, without going out of their proper Sphere, to serve the Publick, by the due Inspection of those committed to their Care. The Duties of the *Closet*, and of the *Sanctuary*, were so adjusted, as not to interfere with those of the *Parade*, or any other Place where the Welfare of the Regiment called him. On the other Hand, he was solicitous, not to suffer these Things



to interfere with *Religion* ; a due Attendance to which he apprehended to be the surest Method of attaining all desirable Success in every other Interest and Concern in Life. He therefore abhorred every Thing, that should look like a *Contrivance* to keep his Soldiers employed about their Horses and their Arms at the Seasons of *Publick Worship* ; (an Indecency, which I wish there were no Room to mention :) Far from that, he used to have them drawn up just before it began, and from the *Parade* they went off to the *House of God*. He understood the Rights of Conscience too well, to impose his own particular Profession in Religion on others, or to use those who differed from him in the Choice of its Modes, the less kindly or respectfully on that Account. But as most of his own Company, and many of the rest, chose (when in *England*,) to attend him to the *Dissenting Chapel*, he used to march them thither in due Time, so as to be there before the Worship began. And I must do them the Justice to say, that so far as I could ever discern, when I have seen them in large Numbers before me, they behaved with as much Reverence, Gravity, and Decorum, during the Time of Divine Service, as any of their Fellow-Worshippers.

§. 88. That his remarkable Care to maintain good Discipline among them (of which

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 109

which we shall afterwards speak,) might be the more effectual, he made himself on all proper Occasions accessible to them, and expressed a great Concern for their Interest; which, being so genuine and sincere, naturally discovered itself in a Variety of Instances. I remember, I had once Occasion to visit *one of his Dragoons*, in his last Illness, at *Harborough*, and I found the Man upon the Borders of Eternity; a Circumstance, which, as he apprehended it himself, must add some peculiar Weight and Credibility to his Discourse. And he then told me, in his *Colonel's* Absence, that he questioned not, but he should have everlasting Reason to bless God on *Colonel Gardiner's* Account, for he had been a Father to him in all his Interests, both Temporal and Spiritual. He added, that he had visited him almost every Day during his Illness, with Religious Advice and Instruction, as well as taken Care that he should want nothing, that might conduce to the Recovery of his Health. And he did not speak of this, as the Result of any particular Attachment to him, but as the Manner in which he was accustomed to treat those under his Command. It is no Wonder, that this engaged their Affection to a very great Degree. And I doubt not, that if he had fought the fatal Battle of *Preston-Pans* at the Head of *that gallant Regiment*, of which he had the Care

for so many Years, and which is allowed by most unexceptionable Judges to be one of the finest in the *British* Service, and consequently in the World, he had been supported in a much different Manner; and had found a much greater Number, who would have rejoiced in an Opportunity of making their own Breasts a Barrier in the Defence of His.

§. 89. It could not but greatly endear him to his Soldiers, that so far as *Perferments* lay in his Power, or were under his Influence, they were distributed *according to Merit*; which he knew to be as much the Dictate of Prudence, as of Equity. I find by one of his *Letters* before me, dated but a few Months after his happy Change, that he was solicited to improve his Interest with the *Earl of Stair*, in Favour of one whom he judged a very worthy Person; and that it had been suggested by another who recommended him, that if he succeeded he might expect some handsome Acknowledgment. But he answers with some Degree of Indignation; “Do you imagine, “I am to be bribed *to do Justice?*” For such it seems he esteemed it, to confer the Favour which was asked from him, on one so deserving. Nothing can more effectually tend to humble the Enemies of a State, than that such Maxims should universally prevail in it: And if they do not prevail,

the

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* III

the worthiest Men in an Army or Fleet may be sunk under repeated Discouragements, and the basest exalted, to the Infamy of the Publick, and perhaps to its Ruin.

§. 90. In the midst of all the Gentleness which *Colonel Gardiner* exercised towards his Soldiers, he made it very apparent, that he knew how to reconcile the *Tenderness* of a real, faithful, and condescending Friend, with the *Authority* of a Commander. Perhaps hardly any Thing conduced more generally to the maintaining of this Authority, than the strict Decorum and good Manners, with which he treated even the private Gentlemen of his Regiment; which has always a great Efficacy towards keeping Inferiors at a proper Distance, and forbids, in the least offensive Manner, Familiarities, which degrade the Superior, and enervate his Influence. The Calmness and Steadiness of his Behaviour on all Occasions, did also greatly tend to the same Purpose. He knew, how mean a Man looks in the Transports of *Passion*, and would not use so much Freedom with any of his Men, as to fall into such Transports before them; well knowing, that Persons in the lowest Rank of Life are aware, how unfit they are to govern others, who cannot govern themselves. He was also sensible, how necessary it is in all who preside over others, and

especially in Military Officers, to check Irregularities, when they first begin to appear: And that he might be able to do it, he kept a strict Inspection over his Soldiers; in which View it was observed, that as he generally chose to reside among them as much as he could, (tho' in Circumstances which sometimes occasioned him to deny himself in some Interests which were very dear to him,) so when they were around him, he seldom staid long in a Place: but was frequently walking the Streets, and looking into their Quarters and Stables, as well as reviewing and exercising them himself. It has often been observed, that the *Regiment* of which he was so many Years *Lieutenant Colonel*, was one of the most *regular* and *orderly* Regiments in the Publick Service; so that perhaps none of our *Draoons* were more welcome than they, to the Towns where their Character was known. Yet no such Bodies of Men are so blameless in their Conduct, but something will be found, especially among such considerable Numbers, worthy of Censure, and sometimes of *Punishment*. This *Colonel Gardiner* knew how to inflict with a becoming Resolution, and with all the Severity which he judged necessary: A Severity the more awful and impressing, as it was always attended with *Meekness*; for he well knew, *that when Things are done in a Passion, it*  
seems

seems only an accidental Circumstance that they are Acts of Justice, and that such Indecencies greatly obstruct the Ends of Punishment, both as it relates to reforming Offenders, and to deterring others from an Imitation of their Faults.

§. 91. One Instance of his Conduct, which happened at *Leicester*, and was related by the Person chiefly concerned to a worthy Friend from whom I had it, I cannot forbear inserting. While Part of the Regiment was encamped in the Neighbourhood of that Place, the *Colonel* went incognito to the Camp in the middle of the Night; for he sometimes lodged at his Quarters in the Town. One of the Centinels then on Duty had abandoned his Post, and on being seized broke out into some *Oaths*, and profane *Execrations* against those that discovered him; a Crime, of which the *Colonel* had the greatest Abhorrence, and on which he never failed to animadvert. The Man afterwards appeared much ashamed, and concerned for what he had done. But the *Colonel* ordered him to be brought early the next Morning to his own Quarters, where he had prepared a *Piquet*, on which he appointed him a private Sort of Penance: And while he was put upon it, he discoursed with him seriously and tenderly upon the Evils and Aggravations of his Fault; admonished him of the Divine Displeasure

## 114 *Remarkable Passages in the*

which he had incurred ; and urged him to argue from the Pain which he then felt, how infinitely more dreadful it must be, to *fall into the Hands of the Living GOD*, and indeed to meet the Terrors of that *Damnation*, which he had been accustomed impiously to call for on himself and his Companions. The Result of this Proceeding was, that the Offender accepted his Punishment, not only with Submission, but with Thankfulness. He went away with a more cordial Affection for his *Colonel*, than he ever had before ; and spoke of it some Years after to my Friend, in such a Manner, that there seemed Reason to hope, it had been instrumental in producing, not only a Change in his Life, but in his Heart.

§. 92. There cannot, I think, be a more proper Place for mentioning the great Reverence this excellent Officer always expressed for the Name of the Blessed God, and the Zeal with which he endeavoured to suppress, and if possible to extirpate, that *detestable Sin of Swearing and Cursing*, which is every where so common, and especially among our Military Men. He often declared his Sentiments with Respect to this Enormity, at the Head of his Regiment ; and urged his Captains and their Subalterns, to take the greatest Care, that they did not give the Sanction of their Example, to that which *by their Office* they were obliged to punish

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 115

in others. And indeed his Zeal on these Occasions wrought in a very active, and sometimes in a remarkably successful Manner, not only among his Equals, but sometimes among his Superiors too. An Instance of this in *Flanders*, I shall have an Opportunity hereafter to produce ; at present I shall only mention his Conduct in *Scotland* a little before his Death, as I have it from a very valuable *young Minister* of that Country, on whose Testimony I can thoroughly depend ; and I wish, it may excite many to Imitation.

§. 93. The *Commanding Officer* of the King's Forces then about *Edinburgh*, with the other *Colonels*, and several other Gentlemen of Rank in their respective Regiments, favoured him with their Company at *Bankton*, and took a Dinner with him. He too well foresaw what might happen, amidst such a Variety of Tempers and Characters : And fearing, lest his Conscience might have been ensnared by a sinful Silence, or that on the other Hand he might seem to pass the Bounds of Decency, and infringe upon the Laws of Hospitality, by animadverting on Guests so justly intitled to his Regard ; he happily determined on the following Method of avoiding each of these Difficulties. As soon as they were come together, he addressed them with a great deal of Respect, and yet at the same Time with a  
very



116      *Remarkable Passages in the*

very frank and determined Air; and told them, That he had the Honour in that District to be a *Justice of the Peace*, and consequently that he was sworn to put *the Laws* in Execution, and among the rest those against *Swearing*: That he could not execute them upon others with any Confidence, or by any means approve himself as a Man of Impartiality and Integrity to his own Heart, if he suffered them to be broken in his Presence by Persons of any Rank whatsoever: And that therefore he intreated all the Gentlemen who then honoured him with their Company, that they would please to be upon their Guard; and that if any *Oath* or *Curse* should escape them, he hoped they would consider his Legal Animadversion upon it, as a Regard to the Duties of his Office and the Dictates of his Conscience, and not as owing to any Want of Deference to them. The *Commanding Officer* immediately supported him in this Declaration, as entirely becoming the Station in which he was, assuring him, that he would be ready to *pay the Penalty*, if he inadvertently transgressed; and when *Colonel Gardiner* on any Occasion stepped out of the Room, he himself undertook to be the Guardian of the Law in his Absence; and as one of the inferior Officers offended during this Time, he informed the *Colonel*, so that the Fine was exacted, and given to the  
Poor,

Poor,\* with the universal Approbation of the Company. The Story spread in the Neighbourhood, and was perhaps applauded highly by many, who wanted the Courage to *go and do likewise*. But it may be said of the worthy Person of whom I write, with the utmost Propriety, that he feared the Face of no Man living where the Honour of God was concerned. In all such Cases he might be justly said, in Scripture Phrase, to *set his Face like a Flint*; and I assuredly believe, that had he been in the Presence of a *Sovereign Prince*, who had been guilty of this Fault, *his Looks* at least would have testified his Grief and Surprize; if he had apprehended it unfit to have borne his Testimony any other Way.

§. 94. *Lord Cadogan's* Regiment of Dragoons, during the Years I have mentioned, while he was *Lieutenant Colonel* of it, was quartered in a great Variety of Places, both in *England* and *Scotland*, from many of which I have *Letters* before me; particularly, from *Hamilton, Air, Carlisle, Hereford, Maidenhead, Leicester, Warwick, Coventry, Stamford, Har-*  
*borough,*

\* It is observable, that the *Money*, which was forfeited on this Account by *his own Officers*, whom he never spared, or by any others of *his Soldiers*, who rather chose to pay than to submit to Corporal Punishment, was by the *Colonel's Order laid by in Bank*, till some of the private Men fell sick; and then it was laid out, in providing them with proper Help and Accommodations in their Distress.

118 *Remarkable Passages in the*

*borough, Northampton, and several other Places, especially in our Inland Parts. The natural Consequence was, that the Colonel, whose Character was on many Accounts so very remarkable, had a very extensive Acquaintance: And I believe I may certainly say, that where-ever he was known by Persons of Wisdom and Worth, he was proportionably respected, and left behind him Traces of unaffected Devotion, Humility, Benevolence, and Zeal for the Support and Advancement of Religion and Virtue.*

§. 95. The equable Tenor of his Mind in these Respects, is illustrated by his *Letters* from several of these Places; and tho' it is but comparatively a small Number of them which I have now in my Hands, yet they will afford some valuable *Extracts*; which I shall therefore here lay before my Reader, that he may the better judge as to his real Character, in Particulars of which I have already discoursed, or which may hereafter occur.

§. 96. In a Letter to *his Lady*, dated from *Carlisle, Nov. 19, 1733*, when he was on his Journey to *Herefordshire*, he breathes out his grateful chearful Soul in these Words:  
 “ I bless God, I was never better in my  
 “ Life Time; and I wish I could be so  
 “ happy, as to hear the same of You; or  
 “ rather, (in other Words,) to hear that you  
 “ had obtained an entire *Trust in GOD.*

“ *That.*

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 119

“ That would infallibly *keep you in perfect*  
 “ *Peace* ; for *the GOD of Truth* hath pro-  
 “ mised it. Oh, how ought we to be long-  
 “ *ing to be with Christ*, which is *infinitely*  
 “ *better* than any Thing we can propose  
 “ here ! To be *there*, where all Complaints  
 “ shall be for ever banished ; where no  
 “ Mountains shall separate between God  
 “ and our Souls : And I hope, it will be  
 “ some Addition to *our Happiness*, that  
 “ You and I shall be *separated no more* ; but  
 “ that as we have joined in singing the  
 “ Praises of our glorious Redeemer here,  
 “ we shall sing them in a much higher Key  
 “ thro’ an endless Eternity. Oh Eternity,  
 “ Eternity ! What a wonderful Thought is  
 “ Eternity ! ”

§. 97. From *Leicester, Aug. 6, 1739*, he writes thus to *his Lady* : “ Yesterday I was  
 “ at the *Lord’s Table*, where You and the  
 “ Children were not forgotten : But how  
 “ wonderfully was I assisted when I came  
 “ Home, to plead for you all with many  
 “ Tears ! ” And then, speaking of some  
 intimate Friends, who were impatient (as I  
 suppose by the Connection,) for his Return  
 to them, he takes Occasion to observe the  
 Necessity “ of endeavouring to compose our  
 “ Minds, and to say with the Psalmist, *My*  
 “ *Soul, wait thou only upon GOD.* ” After-  
 wards, speaking of *one of his Children*, of  
 whom he heard that he made a commend-  
 able

120      *Remarkable Passages in the*

able *Progress in Learning*, he expresses his Satisfaction in it, and adds, “ But how much greater Joy would it give me, to hear that he was greatly advanced in the *School of Christ*? Oh that our Children may be *wise to Salvation*; and may grow in *Grace*, as they do in *Stature*!”

§. 98. These *Letters*, which to so familiar a Friend evidently lay open the Heart and shew the Ideas and Affections which were lodged deepest there, are sometimes taken up with an Account of *Sermons* he had attended, and the Impression they had made upon his Mind. I shall mention only, as a Specimen of many more, which was dated from a Place called *Coborn*, April 15. “ We had here a Minister from *Wales* who gave us Two excellent Discourses on the *Love of Christ to us*, as an Argumer to engage *our Love to him*. And indeed next to the Greatness of his Love to us methinks there is nothing so astonishing as the Coldness of our Love to him. O that he would shed abroad his *Love upon our Hearts by his Holy Spirit*, that our might be kindled into a Flame! May God enable you to *trust in him*, and then you will be *kept in perfect Peace*!”

§. 99. We have met with many Traces of that habitual *Gratitude* to the Blessed God as his Heavenly Father and constant Friend which made his Life probably one of the happiest

happiest that ever was spent on Earth. I cannot omit one more, which appears to me the more worthy of Notice, as being a short Turn in as hasty a *Letter* as any I remember to have seen of his, which he wrote from *Leicester*, in *June*, 1739. “ I am  
“ now under the deepest Sense of the many  
“ Favours, the Almighty has bestowed up-  
“ on me : Surely you will help me to cele-  
“ brate the Praises of our gracious God and  
“ kind Benefactor.” This Exuberance of grateful Affection, which, while it was almost every Hour pouring itself forth before God in the most genuine and emphatical Language, felt itself still as it were *straitened for Want of a sufficient Vent*, and therefore called on others to help him with their concurrent Praises, appears to me the most glorious and happy State in which a Human Soul can find itself on this Side Heaven.

§. 100. Such was the Temper, which this excellent Man appears to have carried along with him thro’ such a Variety of Places and Circumstances; and the whole of his Deportment was suitable to these Impressions. Strangers were agreeably struck with his first Appearance, there was so much of the Christian, the well-bred Man, and the universal Friend in it; and as they came more intimately to know him, they discovered, more and more, the Uniformity and Consistency of his whole Temper and Be-  
M haviour.

## 122     *Remarkable Passages in the*

haviour: So that whether he made only a Visit for a few Days to any Place, or continued there for many Weeks or Months, he was always beloved and esteemed, and spoken of with that honourable Testimony from Persons of the most different Denominations and Parties; which nothing but *true Sterling Worth*, (if I may be allowed the Expression,) and that in an eminent Degree, can secure.

§. 101. Of the Justice of this Testimony, which I had so often heard from a Variety of Persons, I myself began to be a Witness about the Time when the last mentioned *Letter* was dated. In this View I believe I shall never forget that happy Day, *June 13, 1739*, when I first met him at *Leicester*. I remember, I happened that Day to preach a Lecture from *Psa. cxix. 158. I beheld the Transgressors, and was grieved, because they kept not thy Law.* I was large in describing that Mixture of *Indignation and Grief*, (strongly expressed by the original Word there,) with which the good Man looks on the daring *Transgressors* of the Divine Law; and in tracing the Causes of *that Grief*, as arising from a Regard to the Divine Honour, and the Interest of a Redeemer, and a compassionate Concern for the Misery such Offenders bring on themselves, and for the Mischief they do to the World about them. I little thought, how exactly I was drawing

Colonel

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 123

*Colonel Gardiner's* Character under each of those Heads; and I have often reflected upon it as a happy Providence, which opened a much speedier Way than I could have expected, to the Breast of one of the most amiable and useful Friends, which I ever expect to find upon Earth. We afterwards sung a *Hymn*, which brought over again some of the leading Thoughts in the Sermon, and struck him so strongly, that on obtaining a Copy of it, he committed it to his Memory, and used to repeat it with so forcible an Accent, as shewed how much every Line expressed of his very Soul. In this View the Reader will pardon my inserting it; especially, as I know not when I may get Time to publish a Volume of these serious, tho' artless Composures, which I sent him in Manuscript some Years ago, and to which I have since made very large Additions.

I.

Arise, my tend'rest Thoughts, arise,  
To Torrents melt my streaming Eyes!  
And thou, my Heart, with Anguish feel  
Those Evils which thou canst not heal!

II.

See Human Nature sunk in Shame!  
See Scandals pour'd on *Jesu's* Name!

M 2

The



124 *Remarkable Passages in the*

The Father wounded thro' the Son!  
The World abus'd, the Soul undone!

III.

See the short Course of vain Delight  
Closing in everlasting Night!  
In Flames, that no Abatement know,  
'The briny Tears for ever flow.

IV.

My God, I feel the mournful Scene;  
My Bowels yearn o're dying Men:  
And fain my Pity would reclaim,  
And snatch the Fire-brands from the Flame.

V.

But feeble my Compassion proves,  
And can but weep, where most it loves.  
Thine own all-saving Arm employ,  
And turn these Drops of Grief to Joy!

§. 102. The *Colonel*, immediately after the Conclusion of the Service, met me in the Vestry, and embraced me in the most obliging and affectionate Manner, as if there had been a long Friendship between us; assured me, that he had for some Years been intimately acquainted with my Writings; and desired, that we might concert Measures for spending some Hours together before I left the Town. I was so happy, as

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 125

to be able to secure an Opportunity of doing it; and I must leave it upon Record, that I cannot recollect, I was ever equally edified by any Conversation I remember to have enjoyed. We passed that Evening, and the next Morning, together; and it is impossible for me to describe the Impression, which the Interview left upon my Heart. I rode alone all the Remainder of the Day; and it was my unspeakable Happiness that I was *alone*, since I could be no longer with him; for I can hardly conceive, what other Company would not then have been an Incumbrance. The Views which he gave me even then, (for he began to repose a most obliging Confidence in me, though he concealed some of the most extraordinary Circumstances of the Methods by which he had been recovered to God and Happiness,) with those cordial Sentiments of Evangelical Piety and extensive Goodness, which he poured out into my Bosom with so endearing a Freedom, fired my very Soul; and I hope I may truly say, (what I wish and pray, many of my Readers may also adopt for themselves,) that *I glorified GOD in him.* Our Epistolary Correspondence immediately commenced upon my Return; and though, thro' the Multiplicity of Business on both Sides, it suffered many Interruptions, it was in some Degree the Blessing of all the following Years of my Life, till he fell by

M 3

those

## 126      *Remarkable Passages in the*

those *unreasonable and wicked Men*, who had it in their Hearts with him to have destroyed all our Glory, Defence, and Happiness.

§. 103. The *first Letter* I received from him was so remarkable, that some Persons of eminent Piety, to whom I communicated it, would not be content without copying it out, or making some Extracts from it. I persuade myself, that my devout Reader will not be displeased, that I insert the greatest Part of it here ; especially, as it serves to illustrate the affectionate Sense which he had of the Divine Goodness in his Conversion, tho' more than Twenty Years had passed since that memorable Event happened. Having mentioned my ever dear and honoured Friend, *Dr. Isaac Watts*, on an Occasion which I hinted at above, (§. 70.) he adds, “ I have been in Pain these several Years, lest that excellent Person, *that sweet Singer in our Israel*, should have been called to Heaven, before I had an Opportunity of letting him know, how much his Works have been blessed to me, and of Course, of returning him my hearty Thanks: For though it is owing to the Operation of the *Blessed Spirit*, that any Thing works effectually upon our Hearts, yet if we are not thankful to *the Instrument* which God is pleased to make Use of, *whom we do see*, how shall we be  
“ *thankful*

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 127

“ thankful to the Almighty, *whom we have*  
“ *not seen?* I desire to bless God for the  
“ good News of his Recovery, and intreat  
“ you to tell him, that although I cannot  
“ keep Pace with him here, in celebrating  
“ the high Praises of our glorious Redeem-  
“ er, which is the greatest Grief of my  
“ Heart; yet I am persuaded, that when I  
“ join the glorious Company above, where  
“ there will be no Drawbacks, none will  
“ out-sing me there; because I shall not  
“ find any, that will be more indebted  
“ to the wonderful Riches of Divine Grace  
“ than I.

“ Give me a Place at thy Saints Feet,  
“ Or some fall’n Angel’s vacant Seat;  
“ I’ll strive to sing as loud as they,  
“ Who sit above in brighter Day.

“ I know, it is natural for every one, who  
“ has felt the Almighty Power which raised  
“ our glorious Redeemer from the Grave,  
“ to believe his Case *singular*: But I have  
“ made every one in this Respect submit,  
“ as soon as he has heard my Story. And  
“ if you seemed so surprized at the Account  
“ which I gave you, what will you be  
“ when you hear it all?

“ Oh

“ Oh if I had an Angel’s Voice,  
 “ And could be heard from Pole to Pole ;  
 “ I would to all the list’ning World  
 “ Proclaim thy Goodness to my Soul.”

He then concludes, (after some Expressions of Endearment, which, with whatever Pleasure I review them, I must not here insert ;) “ If you knew what a natural Aversion I have to Writing, you would be astonished at the Length of this *Letter*, which is I believe the longest I ever wrote. But my Heart warms when I write to you, which makes my Pen move the easier. I hope, it will please our gracious God long to preserve you, a blessed Instrument in his Hand of doing great Good in the Church of CHRIST ; and that you may always enjoy a thriving Soul in a healthful Body, shall be the continual Prayer of &c.”

§. 104. As our Intimacy grew, our mutual Affection increased ; and “ *my dearest Friend*” was the Form of Address, with which most of his *Epistles* of the last Years were begun, and ended. Many of them are filled up with his Sentiments of those Writings which I published during these Years, which he read with great Attention, and of which he speaks in Terms, which it becomes me to suppress, and to impute in

a con.

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 129

considerable Degree to the kind Prejudices of so endeared a Friendship. He gives me repeated Assurances, “that he was daily mindful of me in his *Prayers* ;” a Circumstance, which I cannot recollect without the greatest Thankfulness; the Loss of which I should more deeply lament, did I not hope, that the happy Effect of these Prayers might still continue, and might run to all my remaining Days.

§. 105. It might be a Pleasure to me, to make several Extracts from many others of his *Letters*: But it is a Pleasure which I ought to suppress, and rather to reflect with assigned Humility, how unworthy I was of such Regards from such a Person, and of that Divine Goodness which gave me such a Friend in him. I shall therefore only add Two general *Remarks*, which offer themselves from several of his *Letters*. The one is, that there is in some of them,

our Freedom increased, an agreeable vein of *Humour* and *Pleasantry*; which shews, how easy Religion sat upon him, and how far he was from placing any Part of it in gloomy Melancholy, or stiff Formality. The other is, that he frequently refers to domestic Circumstances, such as the Illness or recovery of my Children, &c. which I am surprized how a Man of his extensive and important Business could so distinctly bear upon his Mind. But his Memory was good,

130 *Remarkable Passages in the*

good, and his Heart was yet better; and his Friendship was such, that nothing which sensibly affected the Heart of one whom he honoured with it, left his own but slightly touched. I have all imaginable Reason to believe, that in many Instances *his Prayers* were not only offered for us in general Terms, but varied as our particular Situation required. Many Quotations might verify this; but I decline troubling the Reader with an Enumeration of Passages, in which it was only the Abundance of friendly Sympathy, that gave this truly *Great*, as well as *Good Man*, so cordial a Concern.

§. 106. After this Correspondence, carried on for the Space of about Three Years, and some Interviews which we had enjoyed at different Places, he came to spend some Time with us at *Northampton*, and brought with him *his Lady*, and his *Two Eldest Children*. I had here an Opportunity of taking a much nearer View of *his Character*, and surveying it in a much greater Variety of Lights than before; and my Esteem for him increased, in Proportion to these Opportunities. What I have wrote above, with respect to his Conduct in *Relative Life*, was in a great Measure drawn from what I now saw: And I shall mention here some other Points in *his Behaviour*, which particularly struck my Mind; and  
likewise

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 131

likewise shall touch on *his Sentiments* on some Topicks of Importance, which he freely communicated to me, and which I remarked on Account of that Wisdom and Propriety which I apprehended in him.

§. 107. There was nothing more openly observable in *Colonel Gardiner*, than the exemplary Gravity, Composure, and Reverence, with which he attended *Publick Worship*. Copious as he was in his Secret Devotions before he engaged in it, he always began them so early, as not to be retarded by them, when he should resort to the House of God. He, and all his Soldiers who chose to worship with him, were generally there, (as I have already hinted,) *before the Service began*; that the Entrance of so many of them at once might not disturb the Congregation already engaged in Devotion, and that there might be the better Opportunity for bringing the Mind to a becoming Attention, and preparing it for **C**onverse with the Divine Being. While Acts of Worship were going on, whether of *Prayer* or *Singing*, he always *stood up*; and whatever Regard he might have for Persons who passed by him at that Time, though it were to come into the same Pew, he *never paid any Compliment* to them: And often has he expressed his Wonder at the *Indecorum*, of breaking off our Address to  
God,



## 132 *Remarkable Passages in the*

GOD, to bow to a Fellow-Creature ; which he thought a much greater Indecency, than it would be, on a like Occasion and Circumstance, to interrupt an Address to our Prince. During the Time of *Preaching*, his *Eye* was commonly fixed upon the *Minister*, though sometimes turned round upon the *Auditory*, where if he observed any to *trifle*, it filled him with just Indignation. And I have known Instances, in which upon making the Remark, he has communicated it to some Friend of the Persons who were guilty of it, that proper Application might be made to prevent it for the Time to come.

§. 108. A more devout Communicant at the *Table of the Lord* has perhaps seldom been any where known. Often have I had the Pleasure, to see that manly Countenance softened to all the Marks of Humiliation and Contrition, on this Occasion ; and to discern, in spite of all his Efforts to conceal them, Streams of Tears flowing down from his Eyes, while he has been directing them to those Memorials of his Redeemer's Love. And some, who have conversed intimately with him after he came from that Ordinance, have observed a visible Abstraction from surrounding Objects ; by which there seemed Reason to imagine, that his Soul was wrapped up in holy Contemplation. And I particularly remember, that when

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 133

we had once spent great Part of the following *Monday* in riding together, he made an Apology to me for being *so absent* as he seemed, by telling me, “ that his Heart  
“ was flown upwards, before he was aware,  
“ to Him *whom not having seen he loved* ;\*  
“ and that he was *rejoicing in him with such*  
“ *unspeakable Joy*, that he could not hold  
“ it down to Creature Converse.”

§. 109. In all the *Offices of Friendship* he was remarkably ready, and had a most sweet and engaging Manner of performing them, which greatly heightened the Obligations he conferred. He seemed not to set any high Value upon any Benefit he bestowed ; but did it without the least Parade, as a Thing which in those Circumstances came of Course, where he had professed Love and Respect ; which he was not over-forward to do, though he treated Strangers, and those who were most his Inferiors, very courteously, and always seemed, because he in Truth always was, glad of any Opportunity of doing them Good.

§. 110. He was particularly zealous in *vindicating the Reputation* of his Friends in *their Absence* : And though I cannot recollect, that I had ever an Opportunity of observing this immediately, as I don’t know that I ever was present with him when *any*

N

III

\* N. B. This alluded to the Subject of the Sermon the Day before, which was 1 Pet. i. 8.

134      *Remarkable Passages in the*

*Ill* was spoken of others at all ; yet by what I have heard him say, with Relation to Attempts to injure the Character of worthy and useful Men, I have Reason to believe, that no Man living was more sensible of the Baseness and Infamy, as well as the Cruelty, of such a Conduct. He knew, and despised, the low Principles, of Resentment for unreasonable Expectations disappointed, of personal Attachment to Men of some crossing Interests, of Envy, and of Party Zeal, from whence such a Conduct often proceeds ; and was particularly offended, when he found it (as he frequently did,) in Persons that set up for the greatest Patrons of Liberty, Virtue, and Candor. He looked upon the *Murderers of Reputation and Usefulness*, as some of the vilest Pests of Society ; and plainly shewed on every proper Occasion, that he thought it the Part of a generous, benevolent, and courageous Man, to exert himself in tracing and hunting down the Slander, that the Authors or Abettors of it might be less capable of doing Mischief for the Future.

§. III. The most plausible Objection that I ever heard to *Colonel Gardiner's* Character is, that he was too much attached to some *Religious Principles*, established indeed in the Churches both of *England* and *Scotland*, but which have of late Years been much disputed, and from which, it is at

least

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 135

least generally supposed, not a few in both have thought proper to depart; whatever Expedients they may have found to quiet their Consciences, in *subscribing those Formularies*, in which they are plainly taught. His Zeal was especially apparent in Opposition to those Doctrines, which seemed to derogate from the Divine Honours of the *Son* and *Spirit* of God, and from the Freedom of *Divine Grace*, or the Reality and Necessity of its Operations, in the Conversion and Salvation of Sinners.

§. 112. With Relation to these I must observe, that it was his most stedfast Persuasion, that all those Notions, which represent our Blessed *Redeemer* and the *Holy Spirit* as mere Creatures, or which set aside the *Atonement* of the former, or the *Influences* of the latter, do sap the very Foundation of Christianity, by rejecting the most glorious Doctrines peculiar to it. He had attentively observed (what indeed is too obvious,) the unhappy Influence, which the Denial of these Principles often has on the Character of *Ministers*, and on their Success; and was persuaded, that an Attempt to substitute *that mutilated Form of Christianity* which remains, when these Essentials of it are taken away, has proved one of the most successful Methods which the great Enemy of Souls has ever taken in these latter Days, to lead Men by insensible De-

## 136 *Remarkable Passages in the*

greets into Deism, Vice, and Perdition. He also sagaciously observed the artful Manner in which obnoxious Tenets are often maintained or insinuated, with all that Mixture of Zeal and Address with which they are propagated in the World, even by those who had most solemnly professed to believe, and engaged to teach, the contrary: And as he really apprehended, that the Glory of God, and the Salvation of Souls was concerned, his Piety and Charity made him eager and strenuous in opposing, what he judged to be Errors of so pernicious a Nature. Yet I must declare, that according to what I have known of him, (and I believe he opened his Heart on these Topicks to me, with as much Freedom as to any Man living,) he was not ready upon light Suspicions to charge Tenets which he thought so pernicious on any, especially where he saw the Appearances of a good Temper and Life, which he always revered and loved in Persons of all Sentiments and Professions. He severely condemned causeless Jealousies, and *Evil Surmisings* of every Kind; and extended that *Charity* in this Respect, both to *Clergy*, and *Laity*, which good *Bishop Burnet* was so ready, according to his own Account, to limit to the latter, “of believing every Man good till he knew him to be bad, and his Notions right till he knew them wrong.” He could not but be very sensible

of

*Life of* Colonel GARDINER. 137

of the unhappy Consequences, which may follow on attacking the *Characters of Men*, especially of those who are *Ministers of the Gospel*: And if through a Mixture of Human Frailty, from which the best of Men in the best of their Meanings and Intentions are not entirely free, he has ever, in the Warmth of his Heart, dropped a Word which might be injurious to any on that Account, (which I believe very seldom happened,) he would gladly retract it on better Information; which was perfectly agreeable to that honest and generous Frankness of Temper, in which I never knew any Man who exceeded him.

§. 113. On the Whole, it was indeed his deliberate Judgment, that the *Arian*, *Socinian*, and *Pelagian* Doctrines were highly dishonourable to God, and dangerous to the Souls of Men; and that it was the Duty of private Christians, to be greatly on their Guard against those *Ministers* by whom they are entertained, lest their *Minds should be corrupted from the Simplicity that is in Christ*. Yet he sincerely abhorred the Thought of *Persecution* for Conscience Sake; of the *Absurdity and Iniquity of which in all its Kinds and Degrees*, he had as deep and rational a Conviction, as any Man I could name. And indeed the Generosity of his Heroick Heart could hardly bear to think, that those Glorious Truths, which he so cordially loved, and which he assuredly believed to be ca-

## 138 *Remarkable Passages in the*

pable of such fair Support, both from Reason, and the Word of God, should be disgraced by Methods of Defence and Propagation, common to the most impious and ridiculous Falsehoods. Nor did he by any Means approve of passionate and furious Ways, of vindicating the most vital and important Doctrines of the Gospel: For he knew, that to maintain the most benevolent Religion in the World, by such malevolent and infernal Methods, was *destroying the End to accomplish the Means*; and that it was as impossible, that true Christianity should be supported thus, as it is that a Man should long be nourished by eating his own Flesh. To display the genuine Fruits of Christianity in a good Life, to be ready to plead with Meekness and Sweetness for the Doctrines it teaches, and to labour by every Office of Humanity and Goodness to gain upon them that oppose it, were *the Weapons*, with which *this good Soldier of Jesus Christ* faithfully fought the Battles of the Lord. These Weapons will always be victorious in his Cause; and they who have Recourse to others of a different Temperament, how strong soever they may seem, and how sharp soever they may really be, will find they break in their Hands when they exert them most furiously, and are much more likely to wound themselves, than to conquer the Enemies they oppose.

§. 114. But

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 139

§. 114. But while I am speaking of *Colonel Gardiner's* Charity in this Respect, I must not omit that of another Kind, which has indeed ingrossed the Name of *Charity* much more than it ought, excellent as it is; I mean *Almsgiving*, for which he was very remarkable. I have often wondered, how he was able to do so many generous Things this Way: But his *Frugality* fed the Spring. He made no pleasurable Expence on himself, and was contented with a very decent Appearance in his Family, without affecting such an Air of Grandeur, as could not have been supported without sacrificing to it Satisfaction far nobler, and to a Temper like his far more delightful. The lively and tender Feelings of his Heart in Favour of the Distressed and Afflicted, made it a *Self-Indulgence* to him to relieve them; and the deep Conviction he had of the vain and transitory Nature of the Enjoyments of this World, together with the sublime View he had of another, engaged him to dispense his Bounties with a very liberal Hand, and even to seek out proper Objects of them: And above all, his sincere and ardent Love to the Lord JESUS CHRIST engaged him to feel, with a true Sympathy, the Concerns of his poor Members. In Consequence of this, he honoured several of his Friends with Commissions for the Relief of the Poor;  
and



and particularly, with Relation to some under my pastoral Care, he referred it to my Discretion to supply them with what I should judge expedient, and frequently pressed me in his Letters *to be sure not to let them want.* And where Persons standing in Need of his Charity happened, as they often did, to be Persons of remarkably religious Dispositions, it was easy to perceive, that he not only loved, but honoured them ; and really esteemed it an Honour which Providence conferred upon him, that he should be made, as it were, *the Almoner of GOD* for the Relief of such.

§. 115. I cannot forbear relating a little Story here, which, when the *Colonel* himself heard it, gave him such exquisite Pleasure, that I hope it will be acceptable to several of my Readers. There was in a Village about Three Miles from *Northampton*, and in a Family which of all others near me was afterwards most indebted to him, (though he had never then seen any Member of it,) an aged and poor, but eminently good Woman, who had with great Difficulty, in the Exercise of much Faith and Patience, Diligence and Humility, made shift to educate a large Family of Children, after the Death of her Husband, without being chargeable to the Parish ; which, as it was quite beyond her Hope, she often spoke of with great Delight. At length, when worn

out with Age and Infirmities, she lay upon her dying Bed, she did in a most lively and affecting Manner express her Hope and Joy in the Views of approaching Glory. Yet amidst all the Triumph of such a Prospect, there was one remaining Care and Distress which lay heavy on her Mind; which was, that as her Journey and her Stock of Provisions were both ended together, she feared, that she must either be buried at the Parish Expence, or leave her most dutiful and affectionate Daughters the House stripped of some of the few Moveables which remained in it, to perform the last Office of Duty to her, which she had Reason to believe they would do. While she was combating with this only remaining Anxiety, I happened, though I knew not the Extremity of her Illness, to come in, and to bring with me *a Guinea*, which the generous *Colonel* had sent by a special Message, on hearing the Character of the Family, for its Relief. A Present like this, (probably the most considerable they had ever received in their Lives,) coming in this Manner from an entire Stranger, at such a Crisis of Time, threw my dying Friend (for such, amidst all her Poverty, I rejoiced to call her,) into a perfect Transport of Joy. She esteemed it a singular Favour of Providence, sent to her in her last Moments as *a Token for Good*, and greeted it as a special Mark of that  
Loving-

## 142 *Remarkable Passages in the*

*Loving-Kindness of GOD* which should attend her for ever. She would therefore be raised up in her Bed, that she might bless God for it upon her Knees, and with her last Breath pray for her kind and generous Benefactor, and for him who had been the Instrument of directing his Bounty into this Channel. After which she soon expired, with such Tranquility and Sweetness, as could not but most sensibly delight all who beheld her, and occasioned many, who knew the Circumstances, to glorify GOD on her Behalf.

§. 116. The Colonel's last Residence at *Northampton* was in *June* and *July*, 1742, when *Lord Cadogan's* Regiment of Dragoons was quartered here : And I cannot but observe, that where-ever *that Regiment* came, it was remarkable, not only for the fine Appearance it made, and for the Exactness with which it performed its various Exercises, (of which it had about this Time the Honour to receive the most illustrious Testimonials;) but also for the great Sobriety and Regularity of the Soldiers. Many of the *Officers* copied after the excellent Pattern, which they had daily before their Eyes ; and a considerable Number of the *private Men* seemed to be Persons, not only of strict Virtue, but of serious Piety. And I doubt not, but they found their abundant Account in it ; not only in the  
Serenity

Serenity and Happiness of their own Minds, which is beyond Comparison the most important Consideration ; but also, in some Degree, in the obliging and respectful Treatment which they generally met with in their Quarters. And I mention this, because I am persuaded, that if Gentlemen of their Profession knew, and would reflect, how much more comfortable they make their own Quarters by a sober, orderly, and obliging Conduct, they would be regular out of mere Self-Love ; if they were not influenced, as I heartily wish they may always be, by a nobler Principle.

§. 117. Towards the latter End of this Year he embarked for *Flanders*, and spent some considerable Time with the Regiment at *Ghent* ; where he much regretted the Want of those Religious Ordinances and Opportunities, which had made his other Abodes delightful. But as he had made so eminent a Progress in that Divine Life,

hich they are all intended to promote, he could not be unactive in the Cause of God. I have now before me a *Letter* dated from thence, *October* 16, 1742, in which he writes : “ As for me, I am indeed in a  
“ *dry and barren Land, where no Water is.*  
“ *Rivers of Waters run down mine Eyes,*  
“ because nothing is to be heard in our  
“ *Sodom,* but *blaspheming* the Name of my  
“ God ; and I am not honoured as the  
“ *Instru-*

## 144 *Remarkable Passages in the*

“ Instrument of doing *any great Service.*  
 “ ’Tis true, I have reformed Six or Seven  
 “ *Field-Officers of Swearing.* I dine every  
 “ Day with them, and have entered them  
 “ into a Voluntary Contract, to pay a *Shil-*  
 “ *ling* to the Poor for every *Oath*; and it  
 “ is wonderful to observe the Effect it has  
 “ had already. One of them told me this  
 “ Day at Dinner, that it had really such  
 “ an Influence upon him, that being at  
 “ Cards last Night when another Officer  
 “ fell a swearing, he was not able to bear  
 “ it, but rose up and left the Company.  
 “ So you see, Restraints at first arising from  
 “ a low Principle may improve into some-  
 “ thing better.”

§. 118. During his Abode here, he had  
 a great deal of Business upon his Hands;  
 and had also, in some Marches, the Care  
 of more Regiments than his own: And it  
 has been very delightful to me to observe,  
 what a Degree of Converse with Heaven,  
 and the God of it, he maintained, amidst  
 these Scenes of Hurry and Fatigue; of  
 which the Reader may find a remarkable  
 Specimen in the following *Letter*, dated  
 from *Lichwick*, in the Beginning of *April*,  
 1743, which was one of the last I received  
 from him while abroad, and begins with  
 these Words. “ Yesterday being the *Lord’s*-  
 “ *Day*, at Six in the Morning, I had the  
 “ Pleasure of receiving yours at *Nortonick*;

“ and

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 145

“ and it proved a *Sabbath-Day's Blessing* to  
“ me. Some Time before it reached me,”  
(from whence by the Way it may be ob-  
served, that his former Custom of rising so  
early to his Devotions was still retained,)  
“ I had been *wrestling with GOD* with ma-  
“ ny Tears; and when I had read it, I  
“ returned to my Knees again, to give  
“ hearty Thanks to Him, for all his Good-  
“ ness to you and yours, and also to my-  
“ self, in that He hath been pleased to  
“ stir up so many who are dear to him,  
“ to be mindful of me at the Throne of  
“ Grace.” And then, after the mention  
of some other Particulars, he adds; “ Bless-  
“ ed, and adored for ever, be the holy  
“ Name of my Heavenly Father, who  
“ holds my Soul in Life, and my Body  
“ in perfect Health! Were I to recount  
“ his Mercy and Goodness to me even in  
“ the midst of all these Hurries, I should  
“ never have done. — I hope, your Mas-  
“ ter will still encourage you in his Work,  
“ and make you a Blessing to many. My  
“ dearest Friend, I am much more yours  
“ than I can express, and shall remain so  
“ while I am J. G.”

§. 119. In this Correspondence I had a  
farther Opportunity of discovering that  
humble *Resignation to the Will of GOD*,  
which made so amiable a Part of his Cha-  
racter, and of which I had before seen so

## 146 *Remarkable Passages in the*

many Instances. He speaks, in the *Letter* from which I have just been giving an Extract, of the Hope he had expressed in a former, of seeing us again that Winter; and he adds, “ To be sure, it would have  
 “ been a great Pleasure to me : But we poor  
 “ Mortals form Projects, and the *Almighty*  
 “ Ruler of the Universe disposes of all  
 “ as he pleases. A great many of us were  
 “ getting ready for our Return to *England*,  
 “ when we received an Order to march  
 “ towards *Frankfort*, to the great Surprise  
 “ of the whole Army, neither can any of  
 “ us comprehend what we are to do there ;  
 “ for there is no Enemy in that Country,  
 “ the *French* Army being marched into  
 “ *Bavaria*, where I am sure we cannot  
 “ follow them. But it is *the Will of the*  
 “ *Lord* ; and *his Will be done* ! I desire to  
 “ bless and praise my Heavenly Father,  
 “ that I am *entirely resigned* to it. It is no  
 “ Matter where I go, or what becomes of  
 “ me, so that *GOD may be glorified*, in my  
 “ Life, or my Death. I should rejoice  
 “ much to hear, that all my Friends were  
 “ equally resigned.”

§. 120. The mention of this Article reminds me of another, relating to the Views which he had of obtaining a *Regiment* for himself. He endeavoured to deserve it by the most faithful Services ; some of them *indeed* beyond what the *Strength* of his  
*Constitution*

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 147

Constitution would well bear : For the Weather in some of these Marches proved exceeding bad, and yet he would be always at the Head of his People, that he might look to every Thing that concerned them, with the exactest Care. This obliged him to neglect the Beginnings of a Feverish Illness ; the natural Consequence of which was, that it grew very formidable, forced a long Confinement upon him, and gave animal Nature a Shock, which it never recovered.

§. 121. In the mean Time, as he had the Promise of a Regiment before he quitted *England*, his Friends were continually expecting an Occasion of congratulating him on having received the Command of one. But still they were disappointed ; and on some of them the Disappointment seemed to sit heavy. As for the *Colonel* himself, he seemed *quite easy* about it ; and appeared much greater in that easy Situation of Mind, than the highest Military Honours and Preferments could have made him. With great Pleasure do I at this Moment recollect the unaffected Serenity, and even Indifference, with which he expresses himself upon this Occasion, in a *Letter* to me, dated about the Beginning of *April*, 1743. “ The Disappointment of *a Regiment* is no-  
“ thing to me ; for I am satisfied, that had  
“ it been for God’s Glory, I should have



## 148 *Remarkable Passages in the*

“ had it ; and I should have been sorry to  
 “ have had it on any other Terms. My  
 “ Heavenly Father has bestowed upon me  
 “ infinitely more, than if He had made  
 “ me Emperor of the whole World.”

§. 122. I find several parallel Expressions in other *Letters* ; and those to *his Lady* about the same Time were just in the same Strain. In an Extract from one, which was written from *Aix la Chapelle*, *April 21*, the same Year, I meet with these Words: “ Peo-  
 “ ple here imagine, I must be sadly trou-  
 “ bled, that I have not got *a Regiment*,  
 “ (for Six out of Seven vacant are now  
 “ disposed of ;) but they are strangely mis-  
 “ taken, for it has given me no Sort of  
 “ Trouble. My Heavenly Father *knows*  
 “ *what is best for me* ; and blessed and for  
 “ ever adored be his Name, He has given  
 “ me an *entire Resignation* to his Will: Be-  
 “ sides I don’t know, that ever I met with  
 “ any Disappointment since I was a Chris-  
 “ tian, but it pleased God to discover to  
 “ me, that it was plainly for my Advan-  
 “ tage, by bestowing *something better* upon  
 “ me afterwards : Many Instances of which  
 “ I am able to produce ; and therefore I  
 “ should be the greatest of Monsters, if I  
 “ did not *trust in him*.”

§. 123. I should be guilty of a great Omission, if I were not to add, how remarkably the Event corresponded with his  
 Faith,

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 149

ith, on this Occasion. For whereas he had no Intimation, or Expectation, of any thing more than *a Regiment of Foot*, his Majesty was pleased, out of his great Goodness, to give him *a Regiment of Dragoons*, which was then quartered just in his own neighbourhood. And it is properly remarked by the Reverend and worthy Person, through whose Hand this *Letter* was transmitted to me, that when the *Colonel* expressed himself, he could have no prospect of what he afterwards so soon obtained; as *General Bland's* Regiment, to which he was advanced, was only vacant the 19th of *April*, that is, Two Days before the Date of this Letter, when it is impossible he should have any Notice of that Vacancy. And it also deserves Observation, that some few Days after the *Colonel* was thus unexpectedly promoted to the Command of these Dragoons, *Brigadier Cornwallis's* Regiment of Foot, then in *Ireland*, became vacant: Now had this happened before his Promotion to *General Bland's*, *Colonel Gardiner* in all Probability would only have had that Regiment of Foot, and so have continued in *Flanders*. When the Affair was issued, he informs *Mr. Frances* of it, in a *Letter* dated from a village near *Frankfort*, May 3, in which he refers to his former of the 21st of *April*, observing how remarkably it was verified, “

150      *Remarkable Passages in the*

“ God’s having given him,” (for so he expresses it, agreeably to the Views he continually maintained of the universal Agency of Divine Providence,) “ what he had “ no Expectation of, and what was *so much* “ *better* than that which he had missed, “ a Regiment of Dragoons quartered at his “ own Door.”

§. 124. It appeared to him, that by this remarkable Event Providence called him Home. Accordingly, though he had other Preferments offered him in the Army, he chose to return; and I believe, the more willingly, as he did not expect there would have been any Action. Just at this Time it pleased God to give him an awful Instance of the Uncertainty of Human Prospects and Enjoyments, by that violent *Fever*, which seized him at *Ghent* in his Way to *England*; and perhaps the more severely, for the Efforts he made to push on his Journey, though he had for some Days been much indisposed. It was, I think, one of the first Fits of severe Illness he had ever met with; and he was ready to look upon it, as a sudden Call into Eternity: But it gave him no painful Alarm in that View. He committed himself to the God of his Life, and in a few Weeks he was so well recovered, as to be capable of pursuing his Journey, though not without Difficulty: And I cannot but think, it might have con-  
duced

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 151

duced much to a more perfect Recovery than he ever attained, to have allowed himself a longer Repose, in order to recruit his exhausted Strength and Spirits. But there was an Activity in his Temper, not easy to be restrained; and it was now stimulated, not only by a Desire of seeing his Friends, but of being *with his Regiment*; that he might omit nothing in his Power, to regulate their Morals and their Discipline, and to form them for Publick Service. Accordingly he passed thro' *London* about the middle of *June*, 1743, where he had the Honour of waiting on their Royal Highnesses *the Prince and Princess of Wales*, and of receiving from both the most obliging Tokens of Favour and Esteem. He arrived at *Northampton* on *Monday* the 20th of *June*, and spent Part of Three Days here. But the great Pleasure which his Return and Preferment gave us, was much abated, by observing his Countenance so sadly altered, and the many Marks of Languor, and remaining Disorder, which evidently appeared; so that he really looked *Ten Years older*, than he had done Ten Months before. I had however a Satisfaction, sufficient to counterballance much of the Concern which this Alteration gave me, in a renewed Opportunity of observing, indeed more sensibly than ever, in how remarkable a Degree he was dead to the Enjoyment

## 152      *Remarkable Passages in the*

ments and Views of this Mortal Life. When I congratulated him on the favourable Appearances of Providence for him in the late Event, he briefly told me the remarkable Circumstances that attended it, with the most genuine Impressions of Gratitude to God for them; but added, “that as *his Account* was increased with his Income, “Power, and Influence, and *his Cares* were “proportionably increased too, it was as to “his own Personal Concern *much the same* “to him, whether he had remained in his “former Station, or been elevated to this; “but that if God should by this means “honour him, as an Instrument of *doing* “more Good than he could otherwise have “done, he should rejoice in it.”

§. 125. I perceived that the *near Views* he had taken of *Eternity*, in the Illness from which he was then so imperfectly recovered, had not in the least alarmed him; but that he would have been entirely willing, had such been the Determination of God, to have been *cut short in a foreign Land*, without any earthly Friend near him, and in the midst of a Journey, undertaken with Hopes and Prospects so pleasing to Nature; which appeared to me no inconsiderable Evidence of the Strength of his Faith. But we shall wonder the less at *this extraordinary Resignation*, if we consider the joyful and assured Prospect which

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 153

he had of an Happiness infinitely superior beyond the Grave; of which that worthy *Minister* of the Church of *Scotland*, who had an Opportunity of conversing with him quickly after his Return, and having the memorable Story of his Conversion from his own Mouth, (as I have hinted above,) writes thus in his *Letter* to me, dated Jan. 14, 1746-7. “ When he came to review  
“ his Regiment at *Linlithgow* in Summer  
“ 1743, after having given me the wonderful Story as above, he concluded in  
“ Words to this Purpose:—Let me die,  
“ whenever it shall please God, or where-  
“ ever it shall be, *I am sure*, I shall go  
“ to the Mansions of Eternal Glory, and  
“ enjoy my God and my Redeemer in Hea-  
“ ven for ever.”

§. 126. While he was with us at this Time, he appeared deeply affected with the sad State of Things as to Religion and Morals; and seemed to apprehend, that the Rod of God was hanging over so sinful a Nation. He observed a great deal of *Disaffection*, which the Enemies of the Government had, by a Variety of Artifices, been raising in *Scotland* for some Years; And the Number of *Jacobites* there, together with the Defenceless State in which *our Island* then was, with Respect to the Number of its Forces at Home, (of which he spoke at once with great Concern and  
Astonish-

## 154 *Remarkable Passages in the*

Astonishment,) led him to expect an *Invasion* from *France*, and an Attempt in Favour of the *Pretender*, much sooner than it happened. I have heard him say, many Years before it came so near being accomplished, “ that a few Thousands might have a fair “ Chance for marching from *Edinburgh* to “ *London* uncontrolled, and throw the whole “ Kingdom into an Astonishment.” And I have great Reason to believe, that this was one main Consideration, which engaged him to make such Haste to *his Regiment*, then quartered in those Parts; as he imagined there was not a Spot of Ground, where he might be more like to have a Call to expose his Life in the Service of his Country; and perhaps, by appearing on a proper Call early in its Defence, be instrumental in suppressing the Beginnings of most formidable Mischief. How rightly he judged in these Things, the Event did too evidently shew.

§. 127. The Evening before our last Separation, as I knew I could not entertain the invaluable Friend who was than my Guest more agreeably, I preached a *Sermon* in my own House, with some peculiar Reference to his Case and Circumstances, from those ever memorable Words, than which I have never felt any more powerful and more comfortable: *Psal.* xci. 14, 15, 16. *Because he hath set his Love upon me,*  
there

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 155

*before will I deliver him; I will set him on  
, because he hath known my Name: He  
call upon me, and I will answer him:  
will be with him in Trouble, I will deliver  
and honour him: With long Life (or  
gth of Days) will I satisfy him, and shew  
my Salvation.* This Scripture could not  
lead our Meditations to survey the Cha-  
racter of *the Good Man*, as one who so *knows*  
*Name of the Blessed GOD*, (has such a deep  
prehesion of the Glories and Perfections  
his Nature,) as determinately to *set his*  
*re upon Him*, to make him the Supream  
ject of his most ardent and constant Af-  
tion. And it suggested the most sublime  
l animating Hopes to Persons of such a  
aracter; that their *Prayers* shall be al-  
ys acceptable to God; that though they  
y, and must, be called out to their Share  
the *Troubles* and Calamities of Life, yet  
y may assure themselves of the *Divine*  
*presence* in all; which shall issue in their  
*everance*, in their *Exaltation*, sometimes  
distinguished Honour and Esteem among  
en, and, it may be, in a *long Course* of  
ful and happy Years on Earth; at least,  
ich shall undoubtedly end in *seeing*, to  
ir perpetual Delight, the compleat *Sal-*  
*ion* of God, in a World where they shall  
oy *Length of Days for ever and ever*, and  
mploy them all in adoring the great Au-  
or of their Salvation and Felicity. It is  
evident,



## 156 *Remarkable Passages in the*

evident, that these natural Thoughts on such a Scripture were Matters of universal Concern. Yet had I known, that this was the last Time I should ever address *Colonel Gardiner*, as a Minister of the Gospel, and had I foreseen the Scenes through which God was about to lead him, I hardly know what Considerations I could have suggested with more peculiar Propriety. The Attention, Elevation, and Delight, with which he heard them, was very apparent; and the Pleasure which the Observation of it gave me, continues to this Moment. And let me be permitted to digress so far, as to add, that this is indeed the great Support of a *Christian Minister*, under the many Discouragements and Disappointments which he meets with, in his Attempts to fix upon the profligate or the thoughtless Part of Mankind a deep Sense of Religious Truth; that there is another Important Part of his Work, in which he may hope to be more generally successful; as by plain, artless, but serious Discourses, the great Principles of Christian Duty and Hope may be nourished and invigorated in Good Men, their Graces watered as at the Root, and their Souls animated, both to persevere, and improve in Holiness. And when we are effectually performing such benevolent Offices, so well suiting our Immortal Natures, to *Persons* whose Hearts are cemented with ours

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 157

in the Bonds of the most endearing and sacred Friendship, it is too little to say, it *over-pays* the Fatigue of our Labours; it even *swallows up* all Sense of it, in the most rational and sublime Pleasure.

§. 128. An Incident occurs to my Mind, which happened that Evening, which at least for the Oddness of it may deserve a Place in these Memoirs. I had then with me one *Thomas Porter*, a poor, but very honest and religious Man, (now living at *Hatfield-Broad oak* in *Essex*,) who is quite unacquainted with Letters, so as not to be able to distinguish one from another; yet is Master of the Contents of the *Bible* in so extraordinary a Degree, that he has not only fixed an immense Number of *Texts* in his Memory, but merely by hearing them quoted in Sermons has registered there the *Chapter* and *Verse*, in which these Passages are to be found: This is attended with a marvellous Facility in directing those that can read, to turn to them, and a most unaccountable Talent of fixing on such, as suit almost every imaginable Variety of Circumstances in common Life. There are Two Considerations in his Case, which make it the more wonderful: The one, that he is a Person of a very low Genius, having, besides a Stammering which makes his Speech almost unintelligible to Strangers, so wild and awkward a Manner of Behaviour, that

he is frequently taken in many Things to other, that he grew up to Manhood in a very licentious Course of Living, and an entire Ignorance of Divine Things, so that all these exact Impressions on his Memory have been made in his riper Years. I thought it would not be disagreeable to the *Colonel*, to introduce to him this odd *Phænomenon*, which many Hundreds of People have had a Curiosity to examine : And among all the strange Things I have seen in him, I never remember any which equalled what passed on this Occasion. On hearing the *Colonel's Profession*, and receiving some Hint of his *Religious Character*, he ran through a vast Variety of *Scriptures*, beginning at the *Pentateuch* and going on to the *Revelation*, relating either to the Dependance to be fixed on God for the Success of Military Preparations, or to the Instances and Promises occurring there of his Care of Good Men in the most eminent Dangers, or to the Encouragement to despise Perils and Death, while engaged in a Good Cause, and supported by the Views of a happy Immortality. I believe, he quoted more than Twenty of these Passages; and I must freely own, that I know not who could have chose them with greater Propriety. If my Memory do not deceive me, the last of this Catalogue was that, from which

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 159

I afterwards preached on the lamented Occasion of this great Man's Fall: *Be thou faithful unto Death, and I will give thee a Crown of Life.* We were all astonished at so remarkable a Fact; and I question not, but that many of my Readers will think the Memory of it worthy of being thus preserved.

§. 129. But to return to my main Subject: The next Day after the Sermon and Conversation of which I have been speaking, I took my last Leave of my inestimable Friend, after attending him some Part of his Way Northward. The first Stage of our Journey was to the Cottage of that poor, but very religious Family, which I had Occasion to mention above, as relieved, and indeed in a great Measure subsisted, by his Charity. And nothing could be more delightful, than to observe the Condescension, with which he conversed with these his humble Pensioners. We there put up our last united *Prayers* together; and he afterwards expressed, in the strongest Terms I ever heard him use on such an Occasion, the singular Pleasure with which he had joined in them. Indeed it was no small Satisfaction to me, to have an Opportunity of recommending such a valuable Friend to the Divine Protection and Blessing, with that particular Freedom, and Enlargement on what was peculiar in his Circumstances, which hard-



ly any other Situation, unless we had been quite alone, could so conveniently have admitted. We went from thence to the Table of a Person of Distinction in the Neighbourhood; where he had an Opportunity of shewing, in how decent and graceful a Manner he could unite the *Christian* and the *Gentleman*, and give Conversation an improving and religious Turn, without violating any of the Rules of polite Behaviour, or saying or doing any Thing which looked at all constrained or affected. Here we took our last Embrace, committing each other to the Care of the God of Heaven; and the Colonel pursued his Journey to the North, where he spent all the Remainder of his Days.

§. 130. The more I reflect upon this Appointment of Providence, the more I discern of the Beauty and Wisdom of it; not only as it led directly to that glorious Period of Life, with which God had determined to honour him, and in which, I think, it becomes all his Friends to rejoice; but also, as the *Retirement* on which he entered could not but have a happy Tendency to favour his more immediate and compleat Preparation for so speedy a Remove. To which we may add, that it must probably have a very powerful Influence to promote the Interests of Religion (incomparably the greatest of all Interests,) among the

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 161

bers of his own Family; who must surely edify much by such daily Lessons as they received from his Lips, when they saw them illustrated and enforced by so admirable an Example, and this for Two compleat Years. It is the more remarkable, as I cannot find from the Memoirs of his Life in my Hands, that he had ever been *so long at Home* since he had a Family, or indeed, from his Childhood, ever so long at a Time in any one Place.

§. 131. With how clear a Lustre *his Lamp shone*, and with what holy Vigour *his Loins were girded up* in the Service of his God, in these his latter Days, I learn in Part from the *Letters* of several excellent Persons, in the Ministry, or in Secular Life, with whom I have since conversed or corresponded. And in *his many Letters*, dated from *Bankton* during this Period, I have still farther Evidence, how happy he was, amidst those Infirmities of Body, which his Tenderness for me would seldom allow him to mention; for it appears from them, what a daily Intercourse he kept up with Heaven, and what delightful Communion with God crowned his Attendance on *publick Ordinances*, and his sweet Hours of *devout Retirement*. He mentions his *Sacramental Opportunities* with peculiar Relish, crying out as in a holy Rapture, in Reference to one and another of them, “ Oh how gracious  
P 3 “ a Mas

## 162 *Remarkable Passages in the*

“ a Master do we serve! How pleasant is  
 “ his Service! How rich the Entertain-  
 “ ments of his Love! Yet, oh how poor,  
 “ and cold, are our Services!” — But I  
 will not multiply Quotations of this Sort,  
 after those I have given above, which may  
 be a sufficient *Specimen* of many more in  
 the same Strain. This Hint may suffice  
 to shew, that the same Ardor of Soul held  
 out in a great Measure to the last; and  
 indeed it seems, that towards the Close of  
 Life, like the Flame of a Lamp almost  
 expiring, it sometimes exerted an unusual  
 Blaze.

§. 132. He spent much of his Time at  
*Bankton* in *Religious Solitude*; and one most  
 intimately conversant with him assures me,  
 that the Traces of that delightful Converse  
 with God which he enjoyed in it, might  
 easily be discerned in that solemn yet cheer-  
 ful Countenance, with which he often came  
 out of his Closet. Yet his Exercises there  
 must sometimes have been very mournful,  
 considering the *melancholy Views* which he  
 had of the State of our *Publick Affairs*.  
 “ I should be glad,” says he, (in a *Let-  
 ter* which he sent me, about the Close of  
 the Year, 1743.) “ to hear what wise and  
 “ good People among you think of the  
 “ present Circumstances of Things. For  
 “ my own Part, though I thank God I  
 “ fear nothing for myself, my Apprehensions

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 163

“ ons *for the Publick* are very gloomy, con-  
“ sidering the deplorable Prevalency of  
“ almost all Kinds of Wickedness amongst  
“ us; the natural Consequence of the Con-  
“ tempt of the Gospel. I am daily offer-  
“ ing my Prayers to God for this sinful  
“ Land of ours, over which his Judgments  
“ seem to be gathering; and my Strength  
“ is sometimes so exhausted with those  
“ strong Cries and Tears, which I pour  
“ out before God on this Occasion, that  
“ I am hardly able to stand when I arise  
“ from my Knees.” If we have many  
remaining *to stand in the Breach* with equal  
Fervency, I hope, crying as our Provoca-  
tions are, God will still be *intreated for us*,  
and save us.

§. 133. Most of the *other Letters* I had  
the Pleasure of receiving from him after our  
last Separation, are either filled, like those  
of former Years, with tender Expressions  
of affectionate Solitude for my Domestick  
Comfort and Publick Usefulness, or relate  
to the *Writings* I published during this Time,  
or to the Affairs of *his Eldest Son* then under  
my Care. But these are Things, which are  
by no means of a Nature to be communi-  
cated here. It is enough to remark in the  
general, that the *Christian* was still mingled,  
with all the Care of the *Friend*, and the *Pa-  
rents*.

§. 134. But



## 264 *Remarkable Passages in the*

§. 134. But I think it incumbent upon me to observe, that during this Time, and some preceding Years, his Attention, ever wakeful to such Concerns, was much engaged by some *Religious Appearances*, which happened about this Time, both in *England* and *Scotland*, with Regard to which some may be curious to know his Sentiments. He communicated them to me with the most unreserved Freedom; and I cannot apprehend myself under any Engagements to conceal them, as I am persuaded that it will be no Prejudice to his Memory that they should be publickly known.

§. 135. It was from *Colonel Gardiner's* Pen that I received the first Notice of that ever memorable Scene which was opened at *Kilfyb*, under the Ministry of the Reverend *Mr. Mac-Culloch*, in the Month of *February*, 1741-2. He communicated to me the Copy of *Two Letters* from that eminently favoured Servant of God, giving an Account of that extraordinary Success, which had within a few Days accompanied his Preaching; when, as I remember, in a little more than a Fortnight a Hundred and Thirty Souls, who had before continued in long Insensibility under the faithful Preaching of the Gospel, were awakened on a sudden to attend to it, as if it had been a New Revelation brought down from Heaven, and attested by as astonishing Miracles as ever were wrought by *Peter* or *Paul*.

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 165

Paul; tho' they heard it only from a Person, under whose Ministry they had sate for several Years. Struck with a Power and Majesty in the Word of God, which they had never felt before, they crouded his House Night and Day, making their Applications to him for Spiritual Direction and Assistance, with an Earnestness and Solitude, which Floods of Tears and Cries, that swallowed up their own Words and his, could not sufficiently express. The *Colonel* mentioned this at first to me, "as Matter of Eternal Praise, which he knew would rejoice my very Soul:" And when he saw it spread in the Neighbouring Parts, and observed the glorious Reformation which it produced in the Lives of great Multitudes, and the abiding Fruits of it for succeeding Months and Years, it increased and confirmed his Joy. But the Facts relating to this Matter have been laid before the World in so authentic a Manner, and the *Agency of Divine Grace in them* has been so rationally vindicated, and so pathetically represented, in what the Reverend and judicious *Mr. Webster* has written upon that Subject; that it is altogether superfluous for me to add any Thing farther than my hearty Prayers, that the Work may be as extensive, as it was apparently glorious and Divine.

§. 136. It was with great Pleasure that he received any Intelligence of a like Kind from  
Eng-

*England*; whether the Clergy of the Established Church, or Dissenting Ministers, whether our own Countrymen, or Foreigners, were the Instruments of it. And whatever Weaknesses or Errors might mingle themselves with valuable Qualities in such as were active in such a Work, he appeared to love and honour them, in Proportion to the Degree he saw Reason to believe, their Hearts were devoted to the Service of CHRIST, and their Attempts owned and succeeded by him. I remember, that mentioning one of these Gentlemen, who had been remarkably successful in his Ministry, and seemed to have met with some very unkind Usage, he says, "I had rather be *that despised persecuted Man*, "to be an Instrument in the Hand of the "Spirit, in converting so many Souls, and "building up so many in their Holy Faith, "than I would be Emperor of the whole "World." Yet this steady and judicious Christian, (for such he most assuredly was,) at the same Time that he esteemed a Man for his good Intention and his worthy Qualities, did not suffer himself to be hurried away into all the Singularity of his Sentiments, or to admire his Imprudences or Excesses. On the contrary, he saw and lamented that Artifice, which the great Father of Fraud has so long and so successfully been practising; who, like the Enemies of Truth, he cannot entirely prevent the

ing of God's Temple, does as it were offer his Assistance to carry on the Work, that he may thereby get the most effectual Opportunities of obstructing it. The *Colonel* often expressed his Astonishment at the *wide Extreams*, into which some, whom on the whole he thought very worthy Men, were permitted to run in many Doctrinal and Speculative Points ; and discerned how evidently it appeared from hence, that we cannot argue the *Truth* of any Doctrine from the *Success* of the Preacher ; since this would be a Kind of Demonstration, (if I may be allowed the Expression) which might equally prove both Parts of a Contradiction. Yet when he observed, that an high Regard to the Atonement and Righteousness of CHRIST, and to the Free Grace of GOD in him, exerted by the Operation of the Divine SPIRIT, was generally *common to all* who had been peculiarly successful in the Conversion and Reformation of Men, (how widely soever their Judgments might differ in other Points, and how warmly soever they might oppose each other in Consequence of that Diversity ;) it tended greatly to confirm his Faith in *these Principles*, as well as to open his Heart in Love to *all of every Denomination*, who maintained an affectionate Regard to them. 'And tho' what he remarked as to the Conduct and Success of *Ministers* of the most opposite Strains of Preaching, con-

firmed

## 168 *Remarkable Passages in the*

firmed him in these Sentiments ; yet he always esteemed and loved Virtuous and Benevolent Men, even where he thought them most mistaken in the Notions they formed of Religion, or in the Methods by which they attempted to serve it.

§. 137. While I thus represent what all who knew him must soon have observed of *Colonel Gardiner's* affectionate Regard to these peculiar Doctrines of our holy Religion, it is necessary that I should also inform my Reader, that it was not his Judgment, that the Attention of *Ministers* or their *Hearers* should be *wholly ingrossed* by these; excellent as they are ; but that *all the Parts* of the Scheme of Truth and Duty should be regarded in their due Connection and Proportion. Far from that distempered Taste which can bear nothing but Cordials, it was his deliberate Judgment, that *the Law* should be preached, as well as *the Gospel* ; and hardly any Thing gave him greater Offence; than the irreverent Manner in which some; who have been ignorantly extolled as the most zealous *Evangelical Preachers*, have sometimes been tempted to speak of the former ; much indeed to the Scandal of all consistent and judicious Christians. He delighted to be instructed in *his Duty*, and to hear much of the inward Exercises of the Spiritual and Divine Life. And he always wished, so far as I could observe, to have  
these

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 169

These Topicks treated in a *Rational* as well as a *Spiritual Manner*, with Solidity and Order of Thought, with Perspicuity and Weight of Expression; as well knowing, that *Religion* is a most *reasonable Service*; that God has not chosen *Idiots* or *Lunatics* as the Instruments, or *Nonsense* as the Means, for building up his Church; and that though the Charge of *Entbusiasm* is often fixed on Christianity and its Ministers, in a wild, undeserved, and indeed (on the whole) *Entbusiastical* Manner, by some of the loudest or most solemn *Pretenders to Reason*, yet there is really such a Thing as *Entbusiasm*, against which it becomes the true Friends of the Revelation to be diligently on their guard; lest Christianity, instead of being exalted, should be greatly corrupted and debase, and all Manner of Absurdity, both in Doctrine and Practice, introduced by new Methods, which (like *Persecution*,) throw Truth and Falsehood on a Level, and render the grossest Errors, at once more plausible, and more incurable. He had too much Candour and Equity, to fix *general Charges* of this Nature; but he was really (and I think, not vainly) apprehensive, that the *missaries* and Agents of *the most corrupt Church* that ever dishonoured the Christian Name, (by which, it will easily be understood, I mean that of *Rome*,) might very easily insinuate themselves into Societies,

Q

113

170      *Remarkable Passages in the*

to which they could no otherwise have Access, and make their Advantage of that total Resignation of the Understanding, and Contempt of Reason and Learning, which nothing but Ignorance, Delirium, or Knavery can dictate, to lead Men blindfold whither it pleased, till it set them down at the Foot of an Altar, where *Transubstantiation* itself is consecrated.

§. 138. I know not where I can more properly introduce another Part of the *Colonel's* Character, which, obvious as it was, I have not yet touched upon ; I mean, *his Tenderness* to those who were under any *Spiritual Distress* ; wherein he was indeed *an Example to Ministers*, in a Duty more peculiarly theirs. I have seen many amiable Instances of this myself ; and I have been informed of many others : One of which happened about the Time of that *Awakening* in the Western Parts of *Scotland*, which I touched upon above ; when the Reverend *Mr. Mac Laurin* of *Glasgow* found Occasion to witness to the great Propriety, Judgment, and Felicity of Manner, with which he addressed Spiritual Consolation to an afflicted Soul, who applied to *the Professor*, at a Time when he had not an Opportunity immediately to give Audience to the Case. And indeed as long ago as the Year 1726, I find him writing to a Friend in a Strain of *Tenderness* in this Regard, which might well have become the

most affectionate and experienced Pastor. He there congratulates him on some *Religious Enjoyments* lately received, (in part, it seems, by his Means,) when among others he has this modest Expression: “ If I have  
“ been made any Way the Means of doing  
“ you Good, give the whole Glory to God ;  
“ for He has been willing to shew, that *the*  
“ Power was entirely of himself, since he has  
“ been pleased to make Use of *so very weak*  
“ *an Instrument.*” In the same Letter he admonishes his Friend, that he should not be too much surprized, if after having been (as he expresses it,) *upon the Mount*, he should be brought *into the Valley* again; and reminds him, that “ we live by Faith, and not by  
“ sensible Assurance,” representing, that there are some such full Communications from God, as seem almost to swallow up the Actings of Faith, from whence they take their Rise: “ Whereas when a Christian  
“ who *walks in Darkeness, and sees no Light,*  
“ will yet *bang* (as it were) on the Report  
“ of an absent Jesus, and” as one expresses it, in Allusion to the Story of *Jacob and Joseph*, “ can put himself as on *the Cha-*  
“ *riot* of the Promises, to be borne on to  
“ Him, *whom now he sees not* ; there may  
“ be sublimer and more acceptable Actings  
“ of a pure and strong Faith, than in Mo-  
“ ments which afford the Soul a much more  
“ rapturous Delight.” This is the Substance



## 172 *Remarkable Passages in the*

of what he says in this excellent *Letter*. Some of the Phrases made Use of might not perhaps be intelligible to several of my Readers, for which Reason I do not exactly transcribe them all: But this is plainly and fully his Meaning, and most of the Words are his own. The Sentiment is surely very just and important; and happy would it be for many excellent Persons, who thro' wrong Notions of the Nature of *Faith* (which was never more misrepresented, than now among some,) are perplexing themselves with most groundless Doubts and Scruples, if it were more generally understood, admitted, and considered.

§. 139. An endeared Friend, who was most intimately conversant with the *Colonel* during the Two last Years of his Life, has favoured me with an Account of some little Circumstances relating to him; which I esteem as precious Fragments, by which the consistent Tenor of his Character may be farther illustrated. I shall therefore insert them here, without being very solicitous as to the Order in which they are introduced.

§. 140. He perceived himself evidently in a very declining State from his first Arrival in *Britain*, and seemed to entertain a fixed Apprehension, that he should continue but a little while longer in Life. "He expected Death," says my good Correspondent, "and was delighted with the Prospect."

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 173

ich did not grow less amiable by a nearer approach. The *Word of GOD*, with which he had as intimate an Acquaintance as most men I ever knew, and on which (especially the *New Testament*,) I have heard him make many very judicious and accurate Remarks, was still *his daily Study*; and it furnished him with Matter of frequent Conversion, much to the Edification and Comfort of those that were about him. It was collected, that among other Passages he had lately spoken of the following, as having made a deep Impression on his Mind: *My soul, wait thou only upon GOD!* He would repeat it again and again, *Only, Only, Only!* plainly did he see, and so deeply did he feel, the Vanity of Creature Confidences and Expectations. With the strongest Attestation would he often mention those Words in *Isaiah*, as verified by long Experience: *For thou wilt keep him in perfect Peace, whose mind is stayed on thee; because he trusteth in thee.* And with peculiar Satisfaction would he utter those heroick Words in *Habakkuk*, which he found Armour of Proof against every Fear and every Contingency: *Though the Fig-tree shall not blossom, neither shall Fruit be in the Vines; the Labour of the Olive shall fail, and the Fields shall yield no Meat; the Cocks shall be cut off from the Fold, and there shall be no Herd in the Stalls: Yet I will rejoice in the Lord, I will joy in the GOD of my Sal-*

Q 3

vation.

174      *Remarkable Passages in the*

*vation.* The cxlvth *Psalms* was also spoken of by him with great Delight, and *Dr. Watts's* Version of it ; as well as several other of that excellent Person's Poetical Composures. My Friend, who transmits to me this Account, adds the following Words ; which I desire to insert with the deepest Sentiments of unfeigned Humility and Self-Abasement before God, as most unworthy the Honour of contributing in the least Degree to the Joys and Graces of one so much my Superior in every Part of the Christian Character.

“ As the Joy with which Good Men see the  
 “ happy Fruits of their Labours, makes a  
 “ Part of the *present Reward* of the Servants  
 “ of God and the Friends of JESUS, it  
 “ must not be omitted, even in a *Letter to*  
 “ you, that your *Spiritual Hymns* were among  
 “ his most delightful and Soul-improving  
 “ Repasts ; particularly those, on *Beholding*  
 “ *Transgressors with Grief*, and CHRIST'S  
 “ *Message.*” What is added concerning my  
 Book of *the Rise and Progress of Religion*, and  
 the Terms in which he expressed his Esteem  
 of it, I cannot suffer to pass my Pen ; only  
 desire most sincerely to bless GOD, that es-  
 pecially by the *last Chapters* of that Treatise,  
 I had an Opportunity at so great a Distance  
 of exhibiting some Offices of Christian  
 Friendship to this excellent Person, in the  
 closing Scenes of Life ; which it would have  
 been my greatest Joy to have performed in  
 Person,

## *Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 175

Person, had Providence permitted me then to have been near him.

§. 141. The former of those *Hymns* my Correspondent mentions, as having been so agreeable to *Colonel Gardiner*, I have given the Reader above, at the End of *Sett.* 101. The latter, which is called *CHRIST'S Message*, took its Rise from *Luke* iv. 18, & *seq.* and is as follows.

### I.

Hark ! the glad Sound ! The Saviour comes,  
The Saviour promis'd long !  
Let ev'ry Heart prepare a Throne,  
And ev'ry Voice a Song.

### II.

On him the Spirit largely pour'd  
Exerts its Sacred Fire :  
Wisdom, and Might, and Zeal, and Love,  
His holy Breast inspire.

### III.

He comes, the Prisoners to release  
In Satan's Bondage held :  
The Gates of Brass before him burst,  
The Iron Fetters yield.

### IV.

176     *Remarkable Passages in the*

IV.

He comes, from thickest Films of Vice  
To clear the Mental Ray,  
And on the Eye-balls of the Blind  
To pour Celestial Day.\*

V.

He comes, the broken Heart to bind,  
The bleeding Soul to cure ;  
And with the Treasures of his Grace  
T' enrich the humble Poor.

VI.

His Silver Trumpets publish loud  
The *Jub'lee* of the Lord ;  
Our Debts are all remitted now,  
Our Heritage restor'd.

VII.

Our glad *Hofannabs*, Prince of Peace,  
Thy Welcome shall proclaim ;  
And Heav'n's Eternal Arches ring  
With thy beloved Name.

§. 142. There is one *Hymn* more I shall  
beg Leave to add, plain as it is, which *Co-*  
*lonel Gardiner* has been heard to mention with  
particular Regard, as expressing the inmost  
Sentiments of his Soul ; and they were un-  
doubtedly.

\* This *Stanza* is mostly borrowed from Mr. Pope.

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 177  
doubtedly so, in the last rational Moments  
of his expiring Life. It is called, *CHRIST  
precious to the Believer*; and was composed to  
be sung after a Sermon on 1 *Pet.* ii. 7.

I.

JESUS! I love thy charming Name,  
'Tis Musick to my Ear:  
Fain would I sound it out so loud,  
That Earth and Heav'n should hear.

II.

Yes, Thou art precious to my Soul,  
My Transport, and my Trust:  
Jewels to Thee are gaudy Toys,  
And Gold is sordid Dust.

III.

All my capacious Pow'rs can wish,  
In Thee most richly meet:  
Nor to my Eyes is Life so dear,  
Nor Friendship half so sweet.

IV.

Thy Grace still dwells upon my Heart,  
And sheds its Fragrance there;  
The noblest Balm of all its Wounds,  
The Cordial of its Care.

V.

## V.

I'll speak the Honours of thy Name  
With my last lab'ring Breath;  
Then speechless clasp thee in my Arms,  
The Antidote of Death.

§. 143. Those who were intimate with *Colonel Gardiner* must have observed, how ready he was to give a *Devotional Turn* to any Subject that occurred. And in particular, the Spiritual and Heavenly Disposition of his Soul discovered itself in the Reflections and Improvements which he made, when *reading History*; in which he took a great deal of Pleasure, as Persons remarkable for their Knowledge of Mankind, and Observation of Providence, generally do. I have an Instance of this before me, which, tho' too natural to be at all surprizing, will I dare say be pleasing to the devout Mind. He had just been reading, in *Rollin's Extract from Xenophon*, the Answer which the *Lady of Tigranes* made, when all the Company were extolling *Cyrus*, and expressing the Admiration with which his Appearance and Behaviour struck them; the Question being asked her, What she thought of him? She answered, *I don't know, I did not observe him.* On what then, said one of the Company, did

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 179

l you fix your Attention? *On him*, re-  
ed she, (referring to the generous Speech  
ich her Husband had just made,) *who*  
*he would give a thousand Lives to ransom*  
*Liberty.* "Oh," cried the Colonel when  
ding it, "how ought we to fix our  
Eyes and Hearts *on Him*, who not in Of-  
fer, but in Reality, *gave his own precious*  
*Life* to ransom us from the most dreadful  
Slavery, and from Eternal Destruction!"  
t this is only one Instance among a thou-  
d. His Heart was so habitually set upon  
vine Things, and he had such a perma-  
it and overflowing Sense of the Love of  
RIST, that he could not forbear con-  
ting such Reflections, with a Multitude  
more distant Occasions occurring in daily  
e, where less advanced Christians would  
have thought of them: And thus, like  
Great Master, he made *every little Incident*  
ource of Devotion, and an Instrument of  
y Zeal.

§. 144. Enfeebled as his Constitution was,  
was still intent on *improving his Time* to  
re valuable Purposes: And when his  
ends expostulated with him, that he gave  
Body *so little Rest*, he used to answer,  
It will rest long enough in the Grave."

§. 145. The *July* before his Death, he  
peruaded to take a Journey to *Scarbo-*  
*rb* for the Recovery of his Health; from  
ich he was at least encouraged to expect  
some



some little Revival. After this he had Thoughts of going to *London*, and designed to have spent Part of *September* at *Northampton*. The Expectation of this was mutually agreeable ; but Providence saw fit to disconcert the Scheme. His Love for his Friends in these Parts occasioned him, to express some Regret on his being *commanded back* : And I am pretty confident, from the Manner in which he expressed himself in one of his *last Letters* to me, that he had some more important Reasons for wishing an Opportunity of making a *London Journey* just at that Crisis ; which, the Reader will remember, was before the *Rebellion* broke out. But as Providence determined it otherwise, he acquiesced ; and I am well satisfied, that could he have distinctly foreseen the approaching Event, so far as it concerned his own Person, he would have esteemed it the happiest Summons he ever received. While he was at *Scarborough*, I find by a *Letter* dated from thence, *July 26, 1745*, that he had been informed of the Gaiety which so unseasonably prevailed at *Edinburgh*, where great Multitudes were then spending their Time in *Balls, Assemblies*, and other gay Amusements, little mindful of the Rod of God, which was then hanging over them ; on which Occasion he hath this Expression :  
 “ I am greatly surprized, that the People  
 “ of *Edinburgh* should be employed in such  
 “ *foolish*

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 181

“ *foolish Diversions*, when our Situation is at  
“ present more melancholy than ever I saw  
“ it in my Life. But there is one Thing  
“ which I am very sure of, that comforts  
“ me, *viz.* that it shall *go well with the*  
“ *Righteous*, come what will.”

§. 146. Quickly after his *Return Home*, the Flame burst out, and his Regiment was ordered to *Stirling*. It was in the Castle there, that *his Lady* and *eldest Daughter* enjoyed the last happy Hours of his Company ; and I think, it was about Eight or Ten Days before his Death, that he parted from them there. A remarkable Circumstance attended *that Parting*, which hath been touched upon by surviving Friends in more than one of their *Letters* to me. His *Lady* was so affected when she took her last Leave of him, that she could not forbear bursting out into a Flood of Tears, with other Marks of unusual Emotion. And when he asked her the Reason, she urged the Apprehension she had of losing such an invaluable Friend, amidst the Dangers to which he was then called out, as a very sufficient Apology. Upon which she took particular Notice, that whereas he had generally comforted her on such Occasions, by pleading with her that remarkable Hand of Providence, which had so frequently in former Instances been exerted for his Preservation, and that in the greatest Extremity, he said nothing of it

now ; but only replied, in his Sententious Manner, “ We have an Eternity to spend “ together.”

§. 147. That Heroick *Contempt of Death*, which had often discovered itself in the midst of former Dangers, was manifested now in his Discourse with several of his most intimate Friends. I have reserved for this Place one genuine Expression of it many Years before, which I thought might be mentioned with some Advantage here. In *July*, 1725, he had been sent to some Place, not far from *Hamilton*, to quell a *Mutiny* among some of our Troops. I know not the particular Occasion ; but I remember to have heard him mention it as so fierce a one, that he scarce ever apprehended himself in a more hazardous Circumstance. Yet he quelled it, by his Presence alone, and the Expostulations he used ; evidently *putting his Life into his Hand* to do it. The Particulars of the Story struck me much ; but I do not so exactly remember them, as to venture to relate them here. I only observe, that in a *Letter* dated *July* 16, that Year, which I have now before me, and which evidently refers to this Event, he writes thus : “ I “ have been very busy, hurried about from “ Place to Place ; but Blessed be God, all “ is over without Bloodshed. And pray let “ me ask, What made you shew so much “ Concern for me in your last? Were you “ afraid,

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 183

“ afraid, I should get to Heaven before  
“ you ? Or can *any Evil* befall those, who are  
“ *Followers of that which is good ?* \*

§. 148. And as these were his Sentiments in the Vigour of his Days, so neither did declining Years and the Infirmities of a broken Constitution on the one Hand, nor any Desires of enjoying the Honours and Profits of so high a Station, or (what was much more to him,) the Converse of the most affectionate of Wives and so many amiable Children and Friends on the other, enervate his Spirits in the least : But as he had in former Years often expressed it, to me and several others, as his Desire, “ that if it were the  
“ Will of God, he might have some honourable Call to *sacrifice his Life* in Defence of Religion and the Liberties of his

R 2

“ Coun-

\* I doubt not, but this will remind some of my Readers of that noble Speech of *Zuinglius*, when (according to the Usage of that Country,) attending his Flock to a Battle in which their Religion and Liberties were all at Stake, on his receiving a mortal Wound by a Bullet, of which he soon expired, while his Friends were in all the first Astonishment of Grief, he bravely said as he was dying, “ *Ecquid hoc Infortunii ?* Is this to be reckoned a Misfortune ? ” How many of our *Deists* would have celebrated such a Sentence, if it had come from the Lips of an *antient Roman* ? Strange, that the Name of CHRIST should be so odious, that the brightest Virtues of his Followers should be despised for his Sake ! But so it is ; and so our Master told us, it would be : And our Faith is in this Connection confirmed by those, that strive most to overthrow it.

Eight Days before his Death : “ The  
Days he, “ are advancing to cross the  
“ but I trust in the Almighty God  
“ *doth whatsoever he pleases, in the A*  
“ *Heaven, and among the Inhabitants*  
“ *Earth.*” And the same Gentleman  
me, that a few Days after the Date  
he marched thro’ *Falkirk* with his Reg  
and tho’ he was then in so languid  
State, that he needed his Assistance  
*cretary* to write for some Reinforc  
which might put it in his Power to  
Stand, (as he was very desirous to have  
he expressed a most genuine and nob  
*tempt of Life*, when to be exposed in t  
fence of a worthy Cause.

§. 149. These Sentiments wrought  
to the last, in the most effectual M

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 185

near them ; and had it been thought proper to send him the Reinforcement he requested, none can say what the Consequence might have been. But he was ordered to march as fast as possible, to meet *Sir John Cope's* Forces at *Dunbar* ; which he did : And that *hasty Retreat*, in Concurrence with the News which they soon after received of the Surrender of *Edinburgh* to the *Rebels*, (either by the Treachery or Weakness of a few, in Opposition to the Judgment of by far the greater and better Part of the Inhabitants,) struck a Pannick into both the Regiments of *Dragoons*, which became visible in some very apparent and remarkable Circumstances in their Behaviour, which I forbear to relate. This affected *Colonel Gardiner* so much, that on the *Thursday* before the fatal Action at *Preston-Pans*, he intimated to an *Officer* of considerable Rank and Note, (from whom I had it by a very sure Channel of Conveyance,) that he expected the Event would be, as in Fact it was. In this View, there is all imaginable Reason to believe, he had formed his Resolution as to his own personal Conduct, which was, “ that he would not, “ in Case of the Flight of those under his “ Command, retreat with them ;” by which, as it seemed, he was reasonably apprehensive, he might have stain'd the Honour of his former Services, and have given some *Occasion for the Enemy to have spoken reproachfully*—

he could expect to render it. I could  
these to have been his Views, not only  
what I knew of his general Character  
Temper, but likewise from some Intimation  
which he gave to a very worthy Person  
*Edinburgh*, who visited him the Day  
the Action; to whom he said, “ I  
“ influence the Conduct of others,  
“ could wish; but I have *one Life* to  
“ sacrifice to my Country’s Safety, and  
“ not spare it;” or Words to that Effect.

§. 150. I have heard such a Multitude  
inconsistent Reports of the Circumstances  
*Colonel Gardiner’s* Death, that I had  
despaired of being able to give my  
any particular Satisfaction concerning  
interesting a Scene. But by a happy Accident  
I have very lately had an Opportunity

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 187

be ready, if it were requisite, to attest upon Oath. From his Mouth I wrote it down with the utmost Exactness, and could easily believe from the genuine and affectionate Manner in which he related the Particulars, that according to his own striking Expression, “ his Eye and his Heart were always upon “ his honoured Master during the whole “ Time.” \*

§. 151. On *Friday, September 20,* (the Day before the Battle which transmitted him to his immortal Crown,) when the whole Army was drawn up, I think about Noon, the *Colonel* rode through all the Ranks of his own Regiment; addressing them at once in the most respectful and animating Manner, both as Soldiers, and as Christians, to engage them to exert themselves courageously in the Service of their Country, and to neglect nothing that might have a Tendency to prepare them for whatever Event might happen. They seemed much affected with the Address, and expressed a very ardent Desire of *attacking the Enemy immediately* :

\* Just as I am putting the last Hand to these Memoirs, *March 2, 1746-7,* I have met with a Corporal in *Colonel Lascelles's* Regiment, who was also an Eyewitness to what happened at *Preston-Pans* on the Day of the Battle, and the Day before : And the Account he has given me of some memorable Particulars, is so exactly agreeable to that which I received from *Mr. Forster*, that it would much corroborate his Testimony, if there were not so many other Considerations to render it convincing.



188    *Remarkable Passages in the*

*ately* : A Desire, in which he and another very gallant *Officer* of distinguished Rank, Dignity, and Character both for Bravery and Conduct, would gladly have gratified them, if it had been in the Power of either. He earnestly press'd it on the *Commanding Officer*, both as the Soldiers were then in better Spirits, than it could be supposed they would be, after having pass'd the Night under Arms ; and also as the Circumstance of making an Attack would be some Encouragement to them, and probably some Terror to the Enemy, who would have had the Disadvantage of standing on the Defence : A Disadvantage, with which those *wild Barbarians* (for such most of them were,) perhaps would have been more struck than better disciplined Troops ; especially, when they fought against the Laws of their Country too. He also apprehended, that by marching to meet them, some Advantage might have been secured with Regard to the Ground ; with which, it is natural to imagine, he must have been perfectly acquainted, as it lay just at his own Door, and he had rode over it so many hundred Times. When I mention these Things, I do not pretend to be capable of judging, how far this Advice was on the whole *right*. A Variety of Circumstances, to me unknown, might make it otherwise. It is certain however, that it was *brave*. But it was over-ruled in this  
Respect,

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 189

Respect, as it also was in the Disposition of the *Cannon*, which he would have had planted in the Centre of our small Army, rather than just before his Regiment, which was in the Right Wing ; where he was apprehensive, that the Horses, which had not been in any Engagement before, might be thrown into some Disorder by the Discharge so very near them. He urged this the more, as he thought the Attack of the *Rebels* might probably be made on the Centre of *the Foot* ; where he knew there were some brave Men, on whose standing he thought under God the Success of the Day depended. When he found, that he could not carry either of these Points, nor some others, which out of Regard to the common Safety he insisted upon with some unusual Earnestness, he dropped some Intimations of the Consequences which he apprehended, and which did in Fact follow ; and submitting to Providence, spent the Remainder of the Day in making as good a Disposition, as Circumstances would allow. \*

§. 152. He

\* Several of these Circumstances have since been confirmed by the concurrent Testimony of another very credible Person, *Mr. Robert Douglas*, (now a Surgeon in the Navy,) who was a Volunteer at *Edinburgh* just before the *Rebels* entered the Place ; who saw *Colonel Gardiner* come from *Haddington* to the Field of Battle the Day before the Action in a Chaise, being (as from that Circumstance he supposed,) in so weak a State that he  
could

... ..  
with most affectionate Christian Ad-  
such solemn Charges relating to the  
mance of their Duty and the Care  
Souls, as seemed plainly to intim-  
he apprehended it at least very prol-  
was taking his last Farewell of them.  
is great Reason to believe, that he  
little Remainder of the Time, which  
not be much above an Hour, in  
vout Exercises of Soul, which had  
been habitual to him, and to  
many Circumstances did then conc-  
him. The Army was alarmed by  
Day, by the Noise of the *Rebels* A-  
and the Attack was made before  
yet when it was Light enough to  
what passed. As soon as the *En-  
within Gun shot they made a fur-*

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 191

and it is said, that the *Dragoons* which constituted the Left Wing, immediately fled. The *Colonel* at the Beginning of the Onset, which in the whole lasted but a few Minutes, received a Wound by a Bullet in his Left breast, which made him give a sudden spring in his Saddle ; upon which his Ser-  
vant, who had the led Horse, would have persuaded him to retreat : But he said, it was only a Wound in the Flesh ; and fought on, tho' he presently after received a Shot in his Right Thigh. In the mean Time it was discerned, that some of the Enemies fell by him ; and particularly one Man, who had made him a treacherous Visit but a few Days before, with great Professions of Zeal for the present Establishment.

§. 153. Events of this Kind pass in less Time, than the Description of them can be written, or than it can be read. The *Colonel* was for a few Moments supported by his Men, and particularly by that worthy Person *Lieutenant-Colonel Whitney*, who was shot thro' the Arm here, and a few Months after fell nobly in the Battle of *Falkirk* ; and by *Lieutenant West*, a Man of distinguished Bravery ; as also by about Fifteen *Dragoons*, who stood by him to the last. But after a faint Fire, the Regiment in general was seized with a Pannick ; and tho' their *Colonel* and some other gallant *Officers*, did what they could to rally them once or twice,  
they

## 192 *Remarkable Passages in the*

they at last took a precipitate Flight. And just in the Moment when *Colonel Gardane* seem'd to be making a Pause, to deliberate what Duty required him to do in such a Circumstance, an Accident happened, which must, I think, in the Judgment of every worthy and generous Man, be allowed a sufficient Apology for exposing his Life to so great Hazard, when his Regiment had left him. \* He saw a Party of *the Foot*, who were then bravely fighting near him, and whom he was ordered to support, had no Officer to head them; upon which he said eagerly, in the hearing of the Person from whom I had this Account, " Those brave  
" Fellows will be cut to Pieces for want of a  
" Commander ; " or Words to that Effect: Which while he was speaking, he rode up to them, and cried out aloud, " Fire on,  
" my

\* The *Colonel*, who was well acquainted with Military History, might possibly remember, that in the Battle at *Blenheim*, the illustrious *Prince Eugene*, when the Horse of the Wing he commanded had run away thrice, charged at the Head of *the Foot*, and thereby greatly contributed to the glorious Success of the Day. At least such an Example may conduce to vindicate the noble *Deed*, which, amidst all the Applauses of the Country, some have been so cool and so critical as to blame. For my own Part, I thank God, that I was not called to apologize for his following his Troops in their Flight; which I fear would have been a much harder Task; and which, dear as he was to me, would have grieved me much more than his Death, with the various Circumstances attending it.

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 193

by Lads, and fear nothing." But just as the Words were out of his Mouth, an  *Highlander* advanced towards him with a pike, he fastened to a long Pole, with which he gave him such a deep Wound on his right Arm, that his Sword dropped out of his Hand ; and at the same Time several others coming about him, while he was thus miserably intangled with that cruel Weapon, he was dragged off from his Horse.

In the next Moment he fell, another *Higblander*, who gave the King's Evidence at *Carlisle* may be credited, (as I know not why they should not, tho' the unhappy Creature died denying it,) was one *Mac-naught*, who was executed about a Year after, gave him a Stroke, with a broad Sword, or a *Lochaber* (for my Informant could not exactly distinguish,) on the hinder Part of his Head, which was the mortal Blow. All that his faithful Attendant saw farther at this Time was, that as his Hat was fallen off, he took up his Left Hand, and waved it as a signal to him to retreat ; and added, what were the last Words he ever heard him speak, " Take Care of yourself : " Upon which the Servant retired.

154. It was reported at *Edinburgh* on the Day of the Battle, by what seemed a considerable Authority, that as the *Colonel* lay on his Wounds, he said to a Chief of the opposite Side, " You are fighting for an  
S " Earthly

194     *Remarkable Passages in the*

“ Earthly Crown, I am going to receive an  
 “ Heavenly one ;” or something to that  
 Purpose. When I preached the *Sermon*,  
 long since printed, on Occasion of his Death,  
 I had great Reason to believe, this Report  
 was true ; tho’ before the Publication of it  
 I began to be in Doubt : And on the whole,  
 after the most accurate Enquiry I could pos-  
 sibly make at this Distance, I cannot get  
 any convincing Evidence of it. Yet I must  
 here observe, that it does not appear impos-  
 sible, that something of this Kind might in-  
 deed be uttered by him ; as his Servant testi-  
 fies, that he spoke to him after receiving that  
 fatal Blow, which would seem most likely  
 to have taken away the Power of Speech ;  
 and as it is certain, he lived several Hours  
 after he fell. If therefore any Thing of this  
 Kind did happen, it must have been just  
 about this Instant. But as to the Story of  
 his being *taken Prisoner*, and carried to the  
*pretended Prince*, (who by the Way after-  
 wards rode his Horse, and entered upon it  
 into *Derby*,) with several other Circumstances  
 which were grafted upon that Interview,  
 there is the most undoubted Evidence of its  
 Falseness. For his Attendant mentioned  
 above assures me, that he himself imme-  
 diately fled to a Mill, at the Distance of  
 about Two Miles from the Spot of Ground  
 on which the *Colonel* fell ; where he changed  
 his Dress, and, disguised like a Miller’s Ser-

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* F95

t, returned with a Cart as soon as possible; which yet was not till near Two Hours after the Engagement. The Hurry of the Action was then pretty well over, and he saved his much honoured Master, not only preserved of his Watch and other Things of value, but also stripped of his upper Garments and Boots; yet still breathing: And such, that tho' he were not capable of speech, yet on taking him up he opened his Eyes; which makes it something questionable, whether he were altogether insensible. In this Condition, and in this Manner, he conveyed him to the Church of St. Andrew, from whence he was immediately carried into the Minister's House, and laid in bed; where he continued breathing, and incessantly groaning, till about Eleven in the Forenoon; when he took his final Leave of Pain and Sorrow, and undoubtedly rose to those distinguished Glories, which are reserved for those who have been so eminently and remarkably *faithful unto Death*.

. 155. From the Moment in which he perceived it was no longer a Battle, but a Rout and Carnage. The Cruelties, which the Rebels (as it is generally said, under the Command of *Lord Elcho*,) inflicted on some of the King's Troops after they had asked Quarter, are dreadfully legible on the Countenances of many who survived it. They ended *Colonel Gardiner's* House, before he was



## 196 *Remarkable Passages in the*

carried off from the Field ; and, notwithstanding the strict Orders which the unhappy *Duke of Perth* (whose Conduct is said to have been very humane in many Instances,) gave to the contrary, every Thing of Value was plundered, to the very Curtains of the Beds, and Hangings of the Rooms. His *Papers* were all thrown into the wildest Disorder, and his House made an Hospital, for the Reception of those who were wounded in the Action.

§. 156. Such was the Close of a Life, which had been so zealously devoted to God, and filled up with so many honourable Services. This was the Death of him, who had been so highly favoured by God, in the Method by which he was brought back to him after so long and so great an Estrangement, and in the Progress of so many Years, during which (in the expressive Phrase of the most antient of Writers,) *he had walked with him* ; — to fall, as God threatned the People of his Wrath that they should do, *with Tumult, with Shouting, and with the Sound of the Trumpet.* (*Amos ii. 2.*) Several other very worthy, and some of them very eminent Persons, shared the same Fate ; either now in the Battle of *Preston-Pans*, or quickly after in that of *Falkirk* : \* Providence,

\* Of these none were more memorable than those illustrious Brothers, Sir Robert Munro, and *Douglas Munro*.

*Life of Colonel GARDINER. 197.*

dence, no doubt, permitting it, to establish our Faith in the Rewards of an Invisible World ; as well as to teach us, to *cease from Man*, and fix our Dependance on an Almighty Arm.

§. 157. The Remains of this *Christian Hero* (as I believe every Reader is now convinced, he may justly be called,) were interred the *Tuesday* following, *Sept. 24.* at the Parish Church at *Tranent* ; where he had usually attended Divine Service with great Solemnity. His Obsequies were honoured with the Presence of some Persons of Distinction, who were not afraid of paying that last Piece of Respect to his Memory, tho' the Country was then in the Hands of the Enemy. But indeed there was no great Hazard in this ; for his Character was so well known, that even they themselves spoke honourably of him, and seemed to join with

S. 3. his

*Munro* ; whose Tragical but Glorious Fate was also shared quickly after by a Third Hero of the Family, *Captain Munro of Culcairn*, Brother to *Sir Robert* and the *Doctor*. I thought of adding some Account of these Martyrs in the Cause of Liberty and Religion, in this Place ; but having had the Pleasure of receiving from some very credible and worthy Persons, to whom they were well known, a larger Account of them and their Family, than can conveniently be comprehended in a *Note*, I chuse to make it a distinct Article in the *Appendix, Numb. III* ; by which I question not but I shall oblige every intelligent and generous Reader, and I think myself very happy to have it in my Power to do it.

158. *Remarkable Passages in the*

*his Friends* in lamenting the Fall of so brave and so worthy a Man.

§. 158. The remotest Posterity will remember, for whom the Honour of subduing this unnatural and pernicious *Rebellion* was reserved; and it will endear the Person of the illustrious DUKE OF CUMBERLAND, to all but the open, or secret Abettors of it in the present Age, and consecrate his Name to immortal Honours among all the Friends of Religion and Liberty who shall arise after us. And I dare say, it will not be imagined, that I at all derogate from his Glory, in suggesting, That the Memory of that valiant and excellent Person whose Memoirs I am now concluding, may in some Measure have contributed to that signal and compleat *Victory*, with which God was pleased to crown the Arms of his *Royal Highness*. For the Force of such an Example is very animating, and a painful Consciousness of having deserted such a Commander in such Extremity must at least awaken, where there was any Spark of Generosity, an earnest Desire to *avenge his Death* on those, who had sacrificed his Blood, and that of so many other excellent Persons, to the Views of their *Ambition, Rapine, or Bigotry*.

§. 159. The Reflections I have made in my *Funeral Sermon* on my Honoured Friend, and in the *Dedication* of it to his worthy and most afflicted Lady, supersede many

*Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 199

which might otherwise have properly been added here. I conclude therefore, with humbly acknowledging the Wisdom and Goodness of that awful Providence, which drew so thick a Gloom around him in the last Hours of his Life, that the Lustre of his Virtues might dart thro' it with a more vivid and observable Ray. It is abundant Matter of *Thankfulness*, that so signal a Monument of Grace, and Ornament of the Christian Profession, was raised in our Age and Country, and spared for so many honourable and useful Years. Nor can all the Tenderness of the most affectionate Friendship, while its Sorrows bleed afresh in the View of so tragical a Scene, prevent my adoring the gracious Appointment of the great Lord of all Events, That when the Day in which he must have expired *without an Enemy* appeared so very near, the last Ebb of his generous Blood should be poured out, as a Kind of *Sacred Libation*, to the Liberties of his Country, and the Honour of his God ; that all the other Virtues of his Character, embalmed as it were by that precious Stream, might diffuse around a more extensive Fragrancy, and be transmitted to the most remote Posterity with that peculiar Charm, which they cannot but derive from their Connection with *so gallant a Fall* : An Event, (as that blessed *Apostle*, of whose Spirit he so deeply

## 200 *Remarkable Passages &c.*

deeply drank, has expressed it), according to his earnest Expectation, and his Hope, that in him CHRIST might be glorified in all Things, whether by his Life, or by his Death.



APPENDIX

CONTENTS



# APPENDIX.

---

## Numb. I.

Relating to the COLONEL's *Person.*

**I**N the midst of so many more important Articles, I had really forgot to say any Thing of the *Person* of *Colonel Gardiner*, of which nevertheless it may be proper here to add a Word or two. It was, as I am informed, in younger Life remarkably graceful and amiable : And I can easily believe it, from what I knew him to be, when our Acquaintance began ; tho' he was then *turned of Fifty*, and had gone thro' so many Fatigues as well as Dangers, which could not but leave some Traces on his Countenance. He was tall, (I suppose, something more than Six Foot,) well proportioned, and strongly built : His Eyes of a dark grey, and not very large ; his Forehead pretty high ; his Nose of a Length and Height no  
Way

Way remarkable, but very well suited to his other Features; his Cheeks not very prominent, his Mouth moderately large, and his Chin rather a little inclining (when I knew him) to be peaked. He had a strong Voice, and lively Accent; with an Air very intrepid, yet tempered with much Gentleness: And there was something in his Manner of Address most perfectly easy and obliging, which was in a great Measure the Result of the great Candor and Benevolence of his natural Temper, and which, no doubt, was much improved by the deep Humility which Divine Grace had wrought into his Heart; as well as his having been accustomed from his early Youth, to the Company of Persons of distinguished Rank and polite Behaviour.

The *Picture* of him, which is given at the Beginning of these Memoirs, was taken from an Original done by *Van Deest*, (a *Dutchman* brought into *Scotland* by *General Wade*,) in the Year 1727, which was the 40th of his Age; and is said to have been very like him then, tho' far from being an exact Resemblance of what he was when I had the Happiness of being acquainted with him. Perhaps he would have appeared to the greatest Advantage of all, could he have been exactly drawn on *Horseback*; as many very good Judges, and among the rest the celebrated *Mons. Feubert* himself, have spoken

***Life of Colonel GARDINER.* 203**

m as one of the compleatest Horsemen  
has ever been known : And there was  
d something so singularly graceful in  
pppearance in that Attitude, that it was  
ient (as what is very eminent in its  
generally is,) to strike an Eye not  
'd on any critical Rules.



**Numb.**





## Numb. II.

### POETICAL PIECES on the Death of *Colonel GARDINER*.

**S**O animating a Subject as the Death of such a Man, in such Circumstances, has occasioned a great deal of *Poetry*. Some of this has already been published ; especially one large Composition, said to be done by a worthy *Clergyman* in *Lincolnshire*, in which there are many excellent Lines and noble Sentiments : But I rather chuse to refer to the Piece itself, than to insert any Extracts from it here. It may be more expedient to oblige my Reader with the following *Copy of Verses*, and an *Elegiack Poem*, composed by two of my valuable Friends whose Names are annexed. I could not presume to attempt any Thing of this Kind myself ; because I knew, that nothing I was capable of writing could properly express my Sense of his Worth, or describe the Tenderness of my Friendship ; the Sentiments of which will (as I assuredly believe,) mingle  
them-

*Death of Colonel GARDINER.* 205

hemselves with the last Ideas which pass thro' my Mind in this World, and perhaps with some of the first which may open upon it in that which is to come.

VERSES on the Death of Col. GARDINER.

By the Rev. Mr. Benjamin Sowden.

*Quis Desiderio sit Pudor, aut Modus,  
Tam chari Capitis?* HOR.

**C**OULD Piety perpetuate Human Breath,  
Or shield one Mortal from the Shafts of Death,  
Thou ne'er, illustrious Man ! thou ne'er hadst been  
A pallid Corpse on *Preston's* fatal Plain.  
Or could her Hand, tho' impotent to save  
Consummate Worth, redeem it from the Grave,  
Soon would thy Urn resign its sacred Trust,  
And recent Life re-animate thy Dust.

But vain the Wish.—The Savage Hand of War—  
Oh how shall Words the mournful Tale declare !  
Too soon the News afflicted Friendship hears,  
Too soon, alas, confirm'd her boding Fears.

Struck with the Sound, unconscious of Redress,  
She felt thy Wounds, and wept severe Distress.  
A while dissolv'd in truceless Grief she lay,  
And mourn'd th' Event of that unhappy Day,  
Which left thee to relentless Rage a Prey.

At length kind Fame suspends our heaving Sighs,  
And wipes the Sorrows from our flowing Eyes ;

T

Gives

Gives us to know, thine Exit well supply'd  
 Those blooming Laurels Victory deny'd.  
 When thy great Soul suppress'd each timid Moan  
 And soar'd triumphant in a dying Groan,  
 Thy Fall, which rais'd, now calms each wi  
 Complaint,

Thy Fall, which join'd the *Hero* to the *Saint*.

As o'er th' expiring Lamp the quiv'ring Flame  
 Collects its Lustre in a brighter Gleam,  
 Thy Virtues, glimm'ring on the Verge of Night,  
 Thro' the dim Shade diffus'd Celestial Light ;  
 A Radiance, Death or Time can ne'er destroy,  
 Th' auspicious Omen of Eternal Joy.

Hence ev'ry unavailing Grief ! No more  
 As hapless thy Removal we deplore.  
 Thy gushing Veins, in every Drop they bleed,  
 Of Patriot Warriors shed the fruitful Seed.  
 Soon shall the ripen'd Harvest rise in Arms  
 To crush Rebellion's insolent Alarms.

While prosp'rous Moments sooth'd thro' Life  
 Way,

Conceal'd from publick View the Hero lay :  
 But when Affliction clouded his Decline,  
 It not eclips'd, but made his Honours shine ;  
 Gave them to beam conspicuous from the Gloom  
 And plant unfading Trophies round his Tomb.

So Stars are lost, amidst the Blaze of Day ;  
 But when the Sun withdraws his golden Ray,  
 Refulgent thro' th' ætherial Arch they roll,  
 And gild the wide Expanse from Pole to Pole.

*Death of Colonel GARDINER. 207.*

AN ELEGY on the Death of the truly  
pious, and brave Col. JAMES GAR-  
DINER, who was slain by the Rebel-  
Forces, Sept. 21, 1745, in the fatal  
Action at Preston-Pans.

By the Rev. Mr. Thomas Gibbons.

*Nam, dum Duelli lætior, hostica  
Opprobriorum Murmura vindice  
Excusat Ense, barbararum  
Immortuus Aggeribus Cohortum ;  
Præseclta tandem Colla volubili  
Lapsu reclinat. Sed famulâ prope  
Decusque, præsignisque Virtus,  
Semianimem subiere Dextrâ :  
Mox, expeditis Corpore Manibus,  
Depræliatrix Gloria Siderum  
Occurrit, et fulvo reclinem  
Ire jubet super Astra Curru.  
Casimir.*

I.

COME, MELANCHOLY, from the stony Cave  
The Scoop of TIME for Thee has made  
Under the broad Cliff's Shade,  
Upon the naked Shore,  
Where warring Tempests roar  
In Concert with the hoarse resounding Wave :  
T 2 Come,

*An ELEGY on the*

Come, but with solemn Gait,  
 With trickling Eyes,  
 And heavy Sighs,  
 And all the 'scutcheon'd Pomp of Fate ;  
 And bring with thee the Cypress, and the Yew,  
 All bath'd and dropping with the mortal Dew,  
 To this sequester'd Bow'r ;  
 And let the Midnight Hour  
 Be hung in deeper Glooms by Thee,  
 And bid each gay Idea flee :  
 While all the baleful Images of Woe,  
 That haunt the Marble Bust,  
 Or hover round sepulcher'd Dust,  
 With conscious Horrors all my Soul o'erflow.  
 For 'tis no vulgar Death  
 URANIA means to mourn ;  
 But in a doleful Strain  
 She bids the Harp complain,  
 And hangs the fun'ral Wreath  
 On GARD'NER's awful Urn.

## II.

GARD'NER, what various Fame  
 For ever crowns thy Name ?  
 Nor is it possible to say,  
 Or if the Saint's, or Hero's Ray  
 Shone brightest in that blended Blaze,  
 That form'd thine ample Round of Praise  
 Like *Moses* on the sacred Hill,  
 How hast thou stood with pleading Eyes  
 Outstretching Hands, and fervent Cries

Ur

*Death of Colonel GARDINER.* 209

Unwearied Wrestler with the Skies ?  
Till Heav'n, responsive to thy Will,  
Would all thy largest Wishes fill ;  
Till the high-brandish'd Bolt aside was thrown,  
And the full Blessing stream'd in Silver Murmurs  
(down.

Nor less a *Joshua*, than a *Moses*, Thou ;  
For oft in LIBERTY's high Strife  
Hast thou expos'd thy gen'rous Life,  
And with impatient Ardors on thy Brow,  
Rush'd foremost in the horrid Van of Fight,  
Driving the Troops of TYRANNY to Flight,  
Unshaken in the noble Cause  
To pluck her bloody Fangs, and break her Iron  
(Jaws.

III.

When ANNA sent her chosen Chief,  
Victorious MARLBOROUGH,  
To EUROPE's Groans to give Relief  
In BOURBON's Overthrow ;  
Renown'd RAMILIA's tented Field,  
Where GALLIA dropt her idle Shield  
And to the BRITISH Standard kneel'd,  
Beheld young GARD'NER there.  
Young GARD'NER, where the Combat  
(mow'd  
The falling Ranks, and widely strow'd  
Destruction and Despair,  
Wielded serene his youthful Arms,  
And, kindling at the dire Alarms,  
Enjoy'd the raging War :

*An ELEGY on the*

But here, (for Steel and flying Shot  
 Fall chiefly to the Hero's Lot,)  
 Swift through his Lips the glancing Bullet  
 His Lips, on which th' unfinish'd Oat  
 (E

Nor stopt its wing'd impetuous Force  
 Till through the Neck it plough'd its  
 (C

Amazing Thought ! that They who Life e  
 Where all the Thunder of the Battle glow  
 Who see pale Death triumphant ride  
 Upon the Crimson's surging Tide,  
 Scatt'ring his Shafts on ev'ry Side,  
 In Blasphemy and proud Contempt shoul  
 And hurl their mad Defiance to the Skie  
 Whither a Moment may convey  
 Their Souls, dislodging from their qui

To take their last inexorable Doom,  
 Big with immortal Wrath, and dire Des  
 (

## IV.

Such GARD'NER was in early You  
 And while the Warrior's Rays  
 Beam'd round his Head, Celestial T  
 He spurn'd, and scorn'd her Way  
 And, though th' Almighty Arm was  
 Made his endanger'd Life its Care,  
 And heal'd the burning Sores ;  
 Yet Vice, collecting with his Streng  
 Soon, soon bursts out in wilder Leng  
 And like a Torrent roars.

*Death of Colonel GARDINER.* 211

Now in the wide enchanting Bowl  
The Hero melts his manly Soul ;  
And now he blots the Shades of Night  
With blacker Scenes of lewd Delight :  
Anon in Sport he lifts his Brow to Heav'n,  
And swears by the Eternal Name ;  
Asks that the Bolt may on his Head be driv'n,  
And courts the lagging Flame.  
So *Pharaoh*, when the fev'rish Blains  
No more emboss'd his Flesh,  
Nor shot Infection through his Veins,  
Assum'd his Rage a-fresh ;  
And hard, grew harder still,  
And prop'd on his wild Will,  
Set up the Standard of his Pride,  
Curs'd *Isr'els* God and King, and all his Plagues  
(defy'd.

V.

But, Muse, in softer Notes relate,  
For softer Notes upon Thee wait, (rang'd  
How GARD'NER, when his Youth had  
These guilty Scenes, to Heav'n estrang'd,  
'aus'd in his mid Career, and was Divinely chang'd.  
That GOD, whose piercing Radiance darts  
O'er all our Ways, and all our Hearts,  
'The bold Transgressor from his Throne survey'd,  
And thus in Accents breathing Mildness said :  
“ Go, MERCY, charg'd with my supreme  
(Command,  
“ Thou fairest Daughter thron'd at my Right  
(Hand,  
“ Go



*An ELEGY on the*

" Go, wing thy downward Race,  
 " And stop that Rebel in his furious Way;  
 " His Heart shall thy victorious Call obey,  
 " And take the willing Stamp of Grace:  
 " For never shall thy Call successless prove,  
 " And thou lament thy baffled Aim,  
 " If thou but dart thy chosen Flame,  
 " Arm'd with the SAVIOUR's Energy of  
 (Love."

He spoke ; and gave th' Almighty Nod,  
 The Sanction of th' Eternal GOD :  
 At once the joyful News is propagated round,  
 Loud Anthems from the golden Roofs rebound,  
 And Heav'n's high Crystal Domes remurmur with  
 (the Sound.

## VI.

MERCY obeys ; and from th' empyreal Height  
 Precipitates her glitt'ring Flight ;  
 A starry Circle sparkled round her Head,  
 And a wide Rainbow o'er her Progress spread.  
 Muse, sing the wond'rous Plan,  
 And sing the wond'rous Hour,  
 In which the SOV'REIGN POW'ER  
 Th' Almighty Work began,  
 And signaliz'd her Arm, and triumph'd o'er the Man.  
 Bent on adult'rous Shame  
 The Sinner she beheld ;  
 His Bosom burnt with guilty Flame,  
 And at the future Joy in secret Raptures swell'd :  
 Enrag'd he curs'd the lazy Moon  
 In her nocturnal Tour,

That

*Death of Colonel GARDINER.* 213

That thought his Bliss would come too soon,  
And clogg'd the Midnight Hour.

'Twas then, when Lust's malignant Sway  
Had stifled Conscience' Pang, and smother'd Rea-  
(son's Ray,

That MERCY slept between  
Th' Adult'rer, and his sinful Scene ;  
And painted on his mental Sight,  
Dress'd round in Beams Divinely bright,  
The SAVIOUR stretch'd upon the Tree,  
In purple Sweats, and dying Agony :  
(Such was the Vision, and the Blaze the same,  
That SAUL, intent on Murders, saw,  
When JESUS, speaking from the radiant Flame,  
O'erwhelm'd his conscious Soul with Awe.)  
Then thus a Voice arrests his Ear :  
" See GARD'NER, see thy SAVIOUR  
(here !

" And was this Wood  
" Ting'd in my Blood,  
" And did I languish in these Woes for Thee,  
" And can'st thou plunge these recent Wounds  
(in-Me ? "

O'erpowr'd with vast Surprise,  
A Pris'ner of the Skies  
The swooning Champion falls,  
And Fear, that never yet his Soul had shook,  
Bedews his Limbs, glares wild upon his Look,  
And all his Soul appalls :  
But half the Agony was unfulfill'd,  
Till MERCY from her Crystal Urn instill'd  
Fierce

Fierce on his Heart Three burning Drops,\*  
 Drops that from *Sinai* came,  
 From *Sinai*, where th' Almighty Thunderer  
 (forms  
 His shafted Lightnings, and his bolted Storms,  
 And from whose boiling Tops  
 The wild sulphureous Surge runs down in liquid  
 (Flame.  
 Stung with th' unsufferable Smart,  
 That fester'd at his Heart,  
 GARD'NER awakes, and round he throws  
 His ghastly Eyes, and scarce he knows  
 Or if he lives in Nature's Midnight Gloom,  
 Or, clos'd in Hell's unfathomable Womb,  
 Black o'er his Head eternal Horrors roll,  
 And the keen gnawing Worm devours his inmost  
 (Soul.

## VII.

But when his wand'ring Thought had found  
 Himself a Tenant of the Ground,  
 Still, still his Conscience felt the flaming Wound.  
 Sudden before his Prospect glows  
 The everlasting Gulph of Woes ;  
 From the o'erhanging Brink he seems to bend,  
 (The Brink, that crumbled as he stood,  
 And nodded o'er the dreadful Flood,)  
 And down in headlong Ruin to descend  
 To the broad burning Waves, and Pains that never  
 (end.  
 He

\* See *Milton's Paradise Lost*, B. xi. Lin. 416.

*Death of Colonel GARDINER.* 215

He turns ; but ah ! no friendly Hand,  
Nor Spark of glimm'ring Hope, appears  
Amidst the raging Torment of his Fears ;  
But, outlaw'd from the Realms of shining  
(Bliss,  
He thinks he feels the unextinguish'd Fires,  
A waving Waste of blue ascending Spires,  
And plunges in the bottomless Abyss :  
For, oh ! his Sins in crouding Numbers  
(stand,  
And each tempts Vengeance from th' Almighty  
(Hand ;  
Fiercer o'er the rest INGRATITUDE appears,  
Scorn'd the SAVIOUR's Love, and flaming  
(Horrors wears.

But while in sad Confusion tofs'd,  
And tortur'd with Despair  
He doom'd his Soul for ever lost,  
The bright ætherial FAIR  
(For 'twas her kind Design  
Not to destroy, but to refine,)  
Amidst the Darkness and the Storms  
Her sacred Embassy performs ;  
For Guilt display'd in all its frightful Dyes,  
And crimson'd over with redeeming Blood,  
Draws out the rolling Anguish from his Eyes,  
All his stubborn Soul with low Submission  
(bow'd.

'TIS DONE : O Miracle of Love !  
Not Minds below, nor Minds above,  
Great God, can trace thy mystick Ways,  
Add

And pay the equal Note of Praise. (Wings  
 'TIS DONE . And now with outstretch'd  
 Back to the Skies the radiant Pow'r withdrew;  
 And, as her mounting Path she springs,  
 The Silver Trump of Victory she blows,  
 In stronger Dyes her Arch refulgent glows,  
 And a far streaming Glory tracks th' ætherial Blue.

## VIII.

At once abjuring all his Sins,  
 GARD'NER the Heav'nly Life begins,  
 And pleads the Honours of his GOD  
 With irresistible Defence  
 Against the colour'd Arts of Eloquence,  
 Tho' clouded with his Maker's Frown, and crush'd  
 (beneath his Rod.  
 But quickly a Celestial Ray  
 Shot o'er his Soul unclouded Day,  
 And balmy Dews, and blooming Life weregiv'n,  
 The early Antepast of Heav'n.  
 And now what equal Words shall paint  
 How GARD'NER, freed from Tyrant Lusts,  
 Nor longer tofs'd in Passion's Gusts,  
 Felt, spoke, and acted all the Saint ?  
 That holy Name, which he prophan'd before,  
 Behold him now with suppliant Knee adore ;  
 At Morn and Ev'n his warm Devotions rise,  
 Like Clouds of Incense, fragrant to the Skies :  
 No more the Grape's nectareous Juice  
 Could tempt beyond a prudent Use ;  
 No

*Death of Colonel GARDINER.* 217

No wanton Speech defil'd his Tongue ;  
No Deed design'd his Neighbour Wrong :  
But the fair Streams of Innocence,  
And unconfin'd Benevolence,  
O'er all his Life uninterrupted ran,  
And thro' their Crystal Mirrors shew'd the Man.

The num'rous Characters he bore  
With a distinguish'd Praise he wore,  
And Subject, Soldier, Husband, Parent, Friend,  
He blended, and ennobled to the End.

Now with seraphick Transports fir'd,  
The Pinions of his Zeal aspir'd,  
Scarce patient till he broke the mortal Shell,  
And bid this empty Scene, and dusky Globe farewell.  
Heav'n was his Home, and to his Home he bent,  
And 'ere the Rounds of fated Life were spent,  
Thither his Passions would Divinely roll,  
The swift-wing'd Heralds of his coming Soul.  
PEACE at his Tent would often light, and sing,  
And shed the dewy Blessings from her Wing ;  
And Rills, devolving from the Fount above,  
Pour'd o'er his Heart extatick Life and Love.

IX.

Thus GARD'NER liv'd ; till from the gloomy  
(NORTH  
REBELLION, grasping Targe and steely Arms,  
Rush'd, like a Mountain Boar, impetuous forth,  
And shook our Realms with horrible Alarms ;  
REBELLION aiming at one wasteful Sway  
To strike the Diadem from BRUNSWICK's

(Head,  
Tear

**Tear LIBERTY, and all her Mounds away,  
And POPERY's o'erwhelming Horrors spread.**

The News to GARD'NER came,  
And fann'd the noble Flame,

Which pure RELIGION, Heav'n-born Li-  
(BERTY,

And dauntless FORTITUDE had rais'd ;

And, as the gath'ring Terrors thunder'd nigh,  
With a redoubled Strength the mounting Fervors  
(blaz'd.

What, tho' Distemper had subdu'd his Limbs,  
And Age defrauded half the purple Streams,

That bloom'd his Features o'er,

## When in REBELLION's Storm before

**He, rising in the glorious Cause**

Of GEORGE'S Rights, and BRITAIN'S  
(Laws,

Swept down the trait'rous Files, and PRESTON  
(fwam with Gore!

**Yet his unbroken Soul disdains**

### Age's dull Load of Cramps and Pains ;

## His youthful Rage returns,

**And for the Battle burns:**

Then, springing from FRANCISSA's tender  
(Arms,

**Dissolv'd in flowing Tears,**

O'erwhelm'd with boding Fears,

**And only folac'd with the View**

**That Heav'n their Friendship would renew ;**

He, in th' unshaken Confidence of Pray'r,

Sways the keen Flame of his revenging Sword  
For

*Death of Colonel GARDINER.* 219

or his Eternal, and his Earthly Lord,  
renely meets the Dangers wild Alarms,  
s his embattled Force, and waits the rushing  
(War.

So MICHAEL, \* bent on glorious Fight,  
Against SATANIC Rage and Might,  
Came tow'ring to the Field ;  
Unconscious of a quiv'ring Fear,  
He saw the Foe his dusky Horrors rear,  
e his broad flaming Sword, and heave his  
(moony Shield.

X.

Not far from where EDINA lifts  
Her Tow'rs into the Skies,  
Or where the Ocean-bounding Cliffs  
In clouded Summits rise,  
PRESTON extends her humble Cots,  
Long, long unknown to Fame,  
But flying Routs, and purple Spots  
Have stamp'd th' eternal Shame.  
Here, here, (Oh could Time's brazen Pen  
Dash the Reproach away,  
Or, as the Day returns again,  
Might Midnight choak its Ray !)  
BRITANNIA's Troops in vain  
Oppos'd the REBEL-Host,  
And fled inglorious o'er the Plain,  
Their Courage wither'd, and their Standards  
(lost.  
U 2 Muse,

\* *Milton's Paradise Lost*, B. vi. L. 255.



*An ELEGY on the*

Muse, paint the doleful Scene  
 With Sighs and Tears between ;  
 For Sighs and Tears should rise  
 From ev'ry BRITISH Heart, and gush from all  
 (our Eyes.

Swift on the loyal Van  
 The yelling Furies ran,  
 Like the wild Ocean that has rent  
 Its Shores, and roars along the Continent ;  
 Or the wing'd Lightning's livid Glare  
 Darting along th' immeasur'd Fields of Air.  
 Confounded at the Shock,  
 The yielding Squadrons broke :  
 And now, (for Hell inspir'd the Throng,)  
 The gloomy Murd'ers rush'd along ;  
 And fierce the steely Blade  
 Its horrid Circles play'd,  
 Till hideous Cries,  
 Quiv'ring Sighs,  
 Hopeless Screams,  
 Batter'd Limbs,  
 Bloody Streams,  
 And universal Rout deform'd the Ground,  
 Laid waste the BRITISH Strength, and the wide  
 (Champion drown'd.  
 " Come on, come on," mad ECHO cries,  
 And for his Murders thanks the Skies,  
 (While the ITALIAN from afar,  
 Too soft a Soul to mix in War,  
 Enjoying all the Guilt, beheld  
 His bloody Harpies tear the Field,)  
 " Fly,

*Death of Colonel GARDINER. 2211*

“ Ply, ply the thirsty Steel,  
“ Round the full Vengeance wheel ;  
“ Each Heretick must yield his Breath  
“ That for the HANOVERIAN Brood  
“ Or lifts a Sword,  
“ Or speaks a Word ;  
“ Come, gorge your Souls with Death,  
“ And drown your Steps in Blood :  
Think, think what blissful Periods roll be-  
(hind,  
Let *London's* mighty Thunder fill your Mind,  
Then boundless Wealth shall be with boundless  
(Empire join'd.”

XI.

GARD'NER, with Mind elate  
Above the Rage of Fate,  
His Country's Bulwark stood  
At broken Lines of Death, and rising Waves of  
(Blood,  
His Soul disdains Retreat,  
Though urg'd by foul Defeat ;  
Now to his scatt'ring Friends he calls,  
To wheel again and charge the Foe ;  
Now hurls the wide-destroying Balls,  
Now deals the vengeful Blow.  
Forfaken and alone,  
And torn with gashing Wounds,  
Hears the treas'nous Shout, he hears the loyal  
(Groan ;  
But nought the Purpose of his Soul confounds :

*An ELEGY on the*

And still with new Delight  
 He tempts the midmost Fight,  
 Prop'd on his Sacred Cause, and Courage of his own.  
 Th' embattled Ranks of Foot he spies  
 Without a leading Chief,  
 And, like a shooting Ray, he flies  
 To lend his brave Relief.  
 Here the broad Weapon's forceful Sway,  
 Swung with tempestuous Hand,  
 Plough'd through his Flesh its furious Way,  
 And stretch'd him on the Strand.  
 Welt'ring in Gore, with fiery Fiends beset,  
 The dying GARD'NER lies;  
 No gentle Hand to wipe the mortal Sweat,  
 And close his swimming Eyes.  
 The unrelenting Crew  
 The Hero disarray'd;  
 But struck at his majestick View,  
 Their Souls were half dismay'd:  
 And, had not Hell instamp'd its Hate,  
 Their stony Eye-balls o'er his Fate  
 Had stream'd with human Woe; for heav'nly  
 (mild  
 He o'er their gloomy Forms the Christian Pardon  
 (smil'd.  
 But not a Tear must bathe, or Garment shield  
 His mangled Limbs from Sight,  
 Down-trodden in the Fight:  
 While his fair Mansion, that o'er tops the Field,  
 The naked Murther sees, and trembles from its  
 (Height.  
 Still



*An ELEGY on the*

The widow'd Partner of his Life  
 The doleful Tidings hears,  
 And, silent in stupendous Grief,  
 Her Eyes refuse their Tears :  
 Oppress'd beneath th' immeasurable Weight,  
 Her Spirit faints away,  
 As, sympathetick with the Hero's Fate,  
 It meant to quit its Clay.  
 The Pledges of his Love  
 Their filial Duty prove,  
 And each with tender Hands uprears,  
 With Hands all cover'd o'er in Tears,  
 Their Mother's sinking Head ;  
 And Groan resounds to Groan  
 For oh ! the best of Husbands gone,  
 The best of Fathers dead !  
 But GARD'NER's Death is more than private  
 (Woe ;  
 Wide and more wide th' increasing Sorrows  
 (run,  
 O'er BRITISH Lands unlimited they go,  
 And fly across the Seas, and travel with the Sun.  
 RELIGION, that from Heav'n had bow'd  
 To watch the Scale of Fight,  
 When holy GARD'NER fell,  
 Who lov'd, and who adorn'd her Cause so well,  
 Retir'd behind a crimson Cloud,  
 Nor could sustain the Sight.  
 BRITANNIA, where she sate  
 Upon the Sea-beat Shore  
 To eye the Battle's Fate,  
 Her silver Mantle tore :

Then

*Death of Colonel GARDINER.* 225

Then thus, her blushing Honours wann'd,  
Her Sceptre quiv'ring in her Hand,  
Her Laurels wither'd, and her Head declin'd,  
Ten Thousand Terrors boding in her Mind,  
She to the Deep in bitter Wailings griev'd,  
While her fall'n Helm the trickling Drops re-  
(ceiv'd :

“ What Havock of my martial Force

“ Has this sad Morn beheld,

“ Torn, gash'd, and heap'd without Re-  
(morse

“ Upon the naked Field ?

“ But GARD'NER's Death afflicts me  
(most,

“ Than whom a Chief I could not boast

“ More faithful, vigilant, and brave ;

“ And should across his Grave

“ An Hecatomb of HIGHLAND-BRUTES be  
(slain,

“ They could not recompense his injur'd Ghost,

“ Nor fully quench my Rage, and wipe away my  
(Stain.”

XIII.

But see, in splendid State  
Cherubic Convoys come,  
And waft the Hero from his Fate  
To his Celestial Home.  
Now, now he sails along,  
Encircled with their Throng,

(The

(The Throng, that clap their mantling  
(Wings,

And to loud Triumphs strike their Strings,)

Thro' liquid Seas of Day

Ploughing the azure Way,

Till to the starry 'Tow'rs the Squadrons rise.

The starry 'Tow'rs, thick sown with Pearl and  
(Gold,

Their adamantine Leaves unfold,

And shew the Entrance to th' Empyrean Skies :

Through them our Hero mark'd his Road,

And through the wheeling Ranks of Heav'n

An unobstructed Path was giv'n,

Till he attain'd th' Eternal Throne of GOD ;

A Throne that blaz'd in uncreated Beams,

And from its Footstool gush'd unnumber'd Streams,

Streams, that in everlasting Currents roll,

And pour the boundless Joy o'er all th' expanded  
(Soul,

*Well hast thou done*, th' Almighty FATHER spoke ;

*Well hast thou done*, th' exalted JESUS cry'd ;

*Well hast thou done*, (all Heav'n the *Euge* took,) ,

The Saints and Angels in their Songs reply'd.

And now a Robe of spotless White,

But where the Saviour's flowing Vein

Had blush'd it with a sanguine Stain,

Invests him round : In various Light

(For such was the Divine Command,)

Refulgent on his Brows a Crown was plac'd ;

And a triumphal Palm his better Hand

With

*Death of Colonel GARDINER.* 227

With golden Blossoms grac'd.  
Nigh to the Seat of Bliss  
His Mansion was assign'd ;  
Sorrow and Sin forfook his Breast,  
His weary Soul was now at Rest,  
And Life, and Love, and Extasies  
Unbound his secret Pow'rs, and overflow'd his  
(Mind.

XIV.

Nor has thy Life, Heroick Man, been spilt  
Without a Wrath proportion'd to the Guilt :  
Enkindled by the Cries that rose  
From Thy dear sacred Blood, with Those  
That shriek'd for Vengeance from the brave  
(MUNRO's,  
Who fell a martyr'd Sacrifice  
To cool remorseless Butcheries,  
Heav'n sends its Angel righteously severe,  
And from the Foe exacts the last Arrear.  
For when the barb'rous Bands,  
Thick as the Swarms that black'ned *Egypt's*  
(Strands,  
And furious as the Winter's rushing Rains  
Impell'd by Whirlwinds thro' the Plains,  
Had o'er our Country roll'd,  
Young WILLIAM rose, (auspicious Name,  
Sacred to LIBERTY and FAME !)  
And their mad Rage controll'd.  
Back to their Hills and Bogs they fled,  
(For Terror wing'd their nimble Speed,)  
And howl'd for Help in vain :

W



228     *An ELEGY on the &c.*

WILLIAM pursu'd, and launch'd his veng

(As o'er the Stubble runs the crackling Fire

Upon the grov'ling Train :

Shudd'ring with Horror and Despair

With bell'wing Pain they rend the Air

Till CULLODEN's illustrious Moor

Groan'd with the Heaps of Slain, and smok'd

(Rebel-G

Then, Muse, suppress thy rising Sighs

And wipe the Anguish from thine Eyes

Sing, how REBELLION has receiv'd its Due

How GARD'NER dwells in his Eternal Hell

And in each BRITISH Heart has rais'd a laud

(To



Nur



## Numb. III.

An Account of some remarkable  
Particulars concerning the an-  
tient Family of the MUNRO's  
of *Fowlis*.

WHILE I was endeavouring to do Justice to the Memory of that excellent Man, and most beloved Friend, whose *Memoirs* I have now concluded ; and was mentioning, in the Course of my Narration, the Tragical Consequences which the unnatural *Rebellion* by which he fell had drawn along with it, and the many other valuable Persons of which it had also deprived us ; I could not but particularly reflect on the awful Catastrophe of *Sir Robert Munro*, and his Two Brothers, the *Captain*, and the *Doctor* ; who all within the Compass of *Eight Months*, and in less than *Twelve* after the Death of *Colonel Gardiner*, (with whom they were well acquainted, and to whom they were allied in the Bonds of a

virtuous and honourable Friendship,) fell a Sacrifice to the Rage and Cruelty of the same Savage Destroyers. — I was desirous of interweaving so remarkable a Piece of History, with a Subject, to which it was, alas ! so nearly connected : And therefore I applied myself to a Person of high Rank most nearly related to them, on whose Information I was sure I might entirely depend ; intreating the Favour of such an Account of these Three excellent Brothers, and of the Circumstances of their Death, as I might safely and properly offer to the View of the Publick.

This honourable Person referred me to a Gentleman, well acquainted with the History of the *Family* of the MUNRO's of *Fowlis*, and possessed of a distinct *Historical Account* of it, taken from the Annals which have been kept of that Family for many Ages past, and from the old Writs, Charters, and other authentick Deeds belonging to it, which are the Vouchers of these Annals.

This Gentleman was pleased to favour me with a pretty large *Historical Account* of this Family, beginning it much higher, and carrying it through a much wider Extent, than I could have expected from the particular View with which I first requested Information. — I next obtained Instructions on the same Subject from a Gentleman

*London.* — I was then furnished with a particular Relation from another Gentleman, a pious Minister of the Church of *Scotland*, with whom I have the Happiness of being well acquainted. And as all these are Persons of such a Character, that none who know them can question the Veracity and Testimony of each, so they were each of them happy in a most intimate Acquaintance with all the Three deceased Brothers, after whom I enquired. — And last of all, I received from a fourth Gentleman an *Historical Account* of this Family from the most early Times ; which by the Date it bears was compiled a great many Years ago, and which it seems was intended to have been published in an Historical Account of some of the antient Families of *Scotland* ; which Work became abortive through the Death of the Author.

When I compared these several Accounts, as I received them from Time to Time, it gave me great Satisfaction to find them all agree, and tally so exactly, in their Accounts of this Family, and of the Three excellent Brothers last deceased. — On an attentive Perusal of these Informations, I found they contained what was too curious and important to be lost, and yet too long to be inserted in the *Memoirs* of Colonel Gardiner, without breaking the Unity of Design in a Manner that would have proved incon-

230      *Remarkable Particulars*

virtuous and honourable Friendship,) a Sacrifice to the Rage and Cruelty of the same Savage Destroyers. — I was desirous of interweaving so remarkable a Piece of History, with a Subject, to which it was alas ! so nearly connected : And therefore applied myself to a Person of high Rank most nearly related to them, on whose Information I was sure I might entirely depend ; intreating the Favour of such an Account of these Three excellent Brothers, and of the Circumstances of their Death, as I might safely and properly offer to the View of the Publick.

This honourable Person referred me to a Gentleman, well acquainted with the History of the Family of the MUNRO's of Fowlis, and possessed of a distinct *Historical Account* of it, taken from the Annals which have been kept of that Family for many Ages past, and from the old Writs, Charters, and other authentick Deeds belonging to it, which are the Vouchers of these Annals.

This Gentleman was pleased to favour me with a pretty large *Historical Account* of this Family, beginning it much higher, and carrying it through a much wider Extent than I could have expected from the particular View with which I first requested Information. — I next obtained Instructions on the same Subject from a Gentleman

m. — I was then furnished with a  
 ular Relation from another Gentleman,  
 us Minister of the Church of *Scotland*,  
 whom I have the Happiness of being  
 acquainted. And as all these are Per-  
 of such a Character, that none who  
 them can question the Veracity and  
 mony of each, so they were each of  
 happy in a most intimate Acquain-  
 with all the Three deceased Brothers,  
 whom I enquired. — And last of all,  
 sived from a fourth Gentleman an *His-*  
*Account* of this Family from the most  
 Times ; which by the Date it bears  
 ompiled a great many Years ago, and  
 it seems was intended to have been  
 shed in an Historical Account of some  
 e antient Families of *Scotland* ; which  
 k became abortive through the Death  
 ie Author.

hen I compared these several Accounts,  
 received them from Time to Time, it  
 me great Satisfaction to find them all  
 , and tally so exactly, in their Ac-  
 s of this Family, and of the Three  
 lent Brothers last deceased. — On an  
 ive Perusal of these Informations, I  
 l they contained what was too curious  
 mportant to be lost, and yet too long  
 inserted in the *Memoirs* of *Colonel Gardi-*  
 without breaking the Unity of Design  
 Manner that would have proved incon-

applied myself to a Person  
most nearly related to the  
formation I was sure I mi  
pend ; intreating the Favou  
count of these Three ex  
and of the Circumstances o  
I might safely and properly  
of the Publick.

This honourable Person  
a Gentleman, well acquaint  
tory of the *Family* of the M  
lis, and possessed of a disti  
count of it, taken from th  
have been kept of that I  
Ages past, and from the  
ters, and other authentick  
ing to it, which are the  
Annals

on. — I was then furnished with a  
 cular Relation from another Gentleman,  
 us Minister of the Church of *Scotland*,  
 whom I have the Happiness of being  
 acquainted. And as all these are Per-  
 of such a Character, that none who  
 7 them can question the Veracity and  
 mony of each, so they were each of  
 happy in a most intimate Acquain-  
 with all the Three deceased Brothers,  
 whom I enquired. — And last of all,  
 eived from a fourth Gentleman an *Hif-*  
*Account* of this Family from the most  
 Times ; which by the Date it bears  
 compiled a great many Years ago, and  
 h it seems was intended to have been  
 ished in an Historical Account of some  
 re antient Families of *Scotland* ; which  
 k became abortive through the Death  
 ne Author.

Then I compared these several Accounts,  
 received them from Time to Time, it  
 me great Satisfaction to find them all  
 , and tally so exactly, in their Ac-  
 s of this Family, and of the Three  
 lent Brothers last deceased. — On an  
 tive Perusal of these Informations, I  
 l they contained what was too curious  
 mportant to be lost, and yet too long  
 inserted in the *Memoirs* of *Colonel Gardi-*  
 without breaking the Unity of Design  
 Manner that would have proved incon-



virtuous and honourable Friendship,) fell a Sacrifice to the Rage and Cruelty of the same Savage Destroyers. — I was desirous of interweaving so remarkable a Piece of History, with a Subject, to which it was, alas ! so nearly connected : And therefore I applied myself to a Person of high Rank most nearly related to them, on whose Information I was sure I might entirely depend ; intreating the Favour of such an Account of these Three excellent Brothers, and of the Circumstances of their Death, as I might safely and properly offer to the View of the Publick.

This honourable Person referred me to a Gentleman, well acquainted with the History of the *Family* of the MUNRO's of *Fairlie*, and possessed of a distinct *Historical Account* of it, taken from the Annals which have been kept of that Family for many Ages past, and from the old Writs, Charters, and other authentick Deeds belonging to it, which are the Vouchers of the Annals.

This Gentleman was pleased to favour me with a pretty large *Historical Account* of this Family, beginning it much higher, and carrying it through a much wider Extent than I could have expected from the particular View with which I first requested Information. — I next obtained Instructions on the same Subject from a Gentleman

don. — I was then furnished with a particular Relation from another Gentleman, a pious Minister of the Church of *Scotland*, to whom I have the Happiness of being acquainted. And as all these are Persons of such a Character, that none who know them can question the Veracity and testimony of each, so they were each of us happy in a most intimate Acquaintance with all the Three deceased Brothers, from whom I enquired. — And last of all, I received from a fourth Gentleman an *Historical Account* of this Family from the most early Times; which by the Date it bears appears to have been compiled a great many Years ago, and in which it seems was intended to have been published in an Historical Account of some of the antient Families of *Scotland*; which Work became abortive through the Death of the Author.

When I compared these several Accounts, and received them from Time to Time, it gave me great Satisfaction to find them all agree, and tally so exactly, in their Accounts of this Family, and of the Three excellent Brothers last deceased. — On an attentive Perusal of these Informations, I found they contained what was too curious and important to be lost, and yet too long to be inserted in the *Memoirs of Colonel Gardiner* without breaking the Unity of Design and Manner that would have proved incon-

## 232      *Remarkable Particulars*

venient. — I concluded therefore, that (especially as those *Memoirs* were finished before some of these Papers came to my Hands,) it would be best to present it to the World in a distinct Piece, connected by way of *Appendaix* to the former. And I feel a most sensible Pleasure in the Addition I am hereby making to the Work, as it is paying some little Debt of Gratitude to the illustrious Dead ; and at the same Time doing a just Honour to the surviving Branches of a Family, from whence so many Heroes have sprung, and of which there are still (though after much sad Desolation made in it) most worthy Remains. And I hope, that it may not only entertain my Readers with some remarkable Facts worthy of Commemoration, but excite in their Breasts something of the same generous Spirit, to which nothing can more powerfully instigate the Mind than the View of such glorious Examples.

The *Family* of the MUNRO's of *Fowlis* is among the most antient and honourable Families in the North of *Scotland*, and has generally been remarkable for a brave, martial, and heroick Spirit. It is mentioned by *Buchanan* with a memorable Testimony, \*  
when

\* *Audito Principis Periculo, magna Præcorum Scottorum Multitudo affuit, imprimis Fraserii et Munroii, hominum fortissimarum in illis Gentibus Familia. Buchanan. Hist. Lib. xvii. pag. 618.*

when after speaking of the Difficulties in which *Mary* Queen of *Scots* was involved at *Inverness*, he adds, " That as soon as " they heard of their Sovereign's Danger, " a great Number of the antient *Scots* poured in around her, especially the *Frazer's* " and *Munro's* ; which (says he) were esteemed among the most valiant of the " *Clans* inhabiting those Countries." And how well the latter have ever since continued to deserve that Character, the following *Memoirs*, brief as they are, may in some Degree shew.

The MUNRO's of *Fowlis* have, in every one of their Generations, been intermarried with many of the best Families of Nobility and Gentry in the North of *Scotland*. And it is yet more for their Honour, that they were among the *First* in those Parts that embraced the *Reformation*, and have ever since been zealous Asserters of it. And many of them have not only given great Countenance and Encouragement to the *Ministers of the Gospel* in the Parishes under their Influence, in Consequence of which a great Harvest of most eminent Christians hath been produced there ; but also have themselves been signal Examples of true Piety, and a Behaviour in all its Branches most ornamental to a Christian Profession. — I fear, there have been few Families, to which such a Character can be universally

applied : But it is certain, that so far as it is the Case, it is the most illustrious of all Hereditary Honours ; and therefore seems to have been mentioned with the utmost Propriety by my several Correspondents in this Connection.

According to *Buchanan*, it was in the Beginning of the *Eleventh Century*, and about the Time of the *Conquest* in *England*, when *Malcolm* the II<sup>d</sup> of that Name, King of *Scots*, first distributed, or as it is expressed, *feu-ed out* or *fee-ed*, the Lands of *Scotland* to the great Families thereof, on Account of their eminent Services in his many Battles with the *Danes*, until he forced them quite out of his Kingdom. And according to Tradition, it was on that Occasion, that the Country betwixt the *Burrough* of *Dingwall* and the Water of *Alness*, in the Shire of *Ross*, was given to *Donald Munro* ; and which is therefore to this Day called *Ferrindonald*, that is, *Donald's Land*. And Part of these Lands were afterwards by the King erected into a *Barony*, called the *Barony* of *Fowlis*.

I shall not follow the Annals of this Family so far, as to entertain the Publick with a Detail of the *Barons* of *Fowlis* in their several Generations through these early Ages ; but shall begin my particular Narration of them only from the Time they became *Protestants*, when their brave Beha-

viour and Example will afford us more Instruction, and the Facts concerning them may be depended on with more Certainty. And therefore I shall only before that Time observe,

That *George*, IXth *Baron* \* of *Fowlis*, (in a direct Lineal Descent from the above *Donald*, the first *Baron*,) was slain at the memorable Battle of *Bannock-burn*, fought by King *Robert Bruce* of *Scotland* against King *Edward II.* of *England*, in the Year 1314. — *George*, Xth *Baron* of *Fowlis*, and Son of the former, was also slain with a great many of his Name at the Battle of *Halydon-Hill* near *Berwick*; in which Battle the  
*Scots*

\* It is to be observed, (1st,) That *Baron* in *Scotland* does not import *Nobility*, as it does now in *England*: For at the Time the Lands of *Scotland* were divided as above, there were then *no Nobility* in that Nation; but the great Families had their Estates erected into *Baronies*, with a Jurisdiction over all the Vassals, Tenants, and Possessors thereof; which was the Origin and Support of the *Clans* in *Scotland*, these being the only Military Force in that Kingdom, until, upon the Union of the Two Crowns in the Person of King *James VI.* of *Scotland*, regular Troops were introduced into that Kingdom. — To this I would add, (2dly,) That the Annals of this Family contain a Genealogical Account of all the *Barons* of *Fowlis*, from the above *Donald Munro* to this present Time. Several of these can only be transmitted to us by Tradition: But as to those whom I have mentioned, there is full Evidence of the Facts concerning them from the old Writs, Charters, and Deeds in the Family of *Fowlis*; and even several others of them whom I have not mentioned; are taken Notice of in these old Writs.

## 236      *Remarkable Particulars*

*Scots* were defeated by the *English*, and a great Number of them killed, on the 22d of *July*, A. D. 1333. — *Robert Munro*, XVIIth *Baron* of *Fowlis*, was slain at the *Battle of Pinkie* near *Edinburgh*, with many of his Name ; where the *Scots* were again defeated by the *English*, and a great Number of them killed, A. D. 1547. — I mention the Fall of these Three Gentlemen with their Friends and Followers, fighting valiantly in the Cause of their Country, as illustrating the Valour and Bravery of this Family in their different Generations, and shewing how justly they merited the Character which *Buchanan* gives them in the Place before cited. How long this brave Spirit has continued, as it were, hereditary to them, will appear from what follows.

The *First Protestant* of this Family was *Robert Munro*, the XVIIIth *Baron* of *Fowlis*, Son to *Robert* last mentioned, and the same who came to the Assistance of *Mary Queen of Scots* upon the Occasion before cited, A. D. 1562. He embraced the *Protestant* Religion quickly after ; and being a wise and a good Man, he left an opulent Estate to the Family, and died A. D. 1588. — He was succeeded by his Son *Robert Munro*, XIXth *Baron* of *Fowlis*, who died the same Year with his Father. — The next to him was his Brother, *Hector Munro*,  
XXth

14th Baron of Fowlis, who died A. D. 1603.  
 — Robert Munro, his Son, succeeded him,  
 21st Baron of Fowlis, who flourished  
 under Gustavus Adolphus, that justly cele-  
 brated King of Sweden, (whose Religion  
 and Valour were so distinguished among his  
 many religious and valiant Contemporaries,)  
 was engaged in a *Protestant War* against the  
 Emperor *Ferdinand* the 2d, in Defence of the  
 civil as well as Sacred Liberties of *Germany*.  
 The generous Heart of this worthy Gentle-  
 man was so struck with a Regard to the  
 common Cause, in which he himself had  
 no Concern but what Piety and Virtue gave  
 him, that he joined *Gustavus* with a very  
 great Number of his Friends, who bore  
 their own Name. Many of them gained  
 great Reputation in this War; and that of  
 Robert their Leader was so eminent, that he  
 was made *Colonel* of Two Regiments at the  
 same Time, the one of Horse, and the other  
 Foot, in that Service; in which he acquit-  
 ted himself with so much Fidelity and Zeal,  
 that he died of the Wounds which he re-  
 ceived in crossing the *Danube*, and was buried  
 at Ulme, in the Month of *March*, 1633.  
 He was succeeded by Sir Henry Munro,  
 22d Baron of Fowlis, the next Male Heir  
 of the Family, \* who was also *Colonel* of a  
 Regi-

It was formerly the Custom in *Scotland*, and is so  
 among antient Families, to entail the Succession



## 238 *Remarkable Particulars*

Regiment in the same Service ; and upon his coming over to *Britain*, was created a *Baronet* in *June*, 1633. Returning afterwards to *Germany*, he died at *Hamburgb*, in *April*, 1635. — His Son, *Sir Hector Munro*, was XXIII<sup>d</sup> *Baron* of *Fowlis*, who died without Issue in the Year 1651, at Seventeen Years of Age. — *Sir Robert Munro*, XXIV<sup>th</sup> *Baron* of *Fowlis*, succeeded as the nearest Male Heir, being Grandson to *George Munro* of *Obsdale*, who was third Son to *Robert Munro*, the XVIII<sup>th</sup> *Baron* of *Fowlis*.

My Information imports, that in the before-mentioned Annals of this Family, there is a well attested *List of Officers*, (of which I have a Copy in the Memorial last sent me,) wherein there are three Generals, Eight Colonels, Five Lieutenant Colonels, Eleven Majors, and above Thirty Captains, all of the Name of *Munro* ; besides a great Number of Subalterns. Most of these were in that Religious War under the great *Gustavus Adolphus* ; and some of the Descendants of this Family are at this Day in Possession of considerable Military Commands in *Sweden*, and various Parts of *Germany*.

General

of their Family Estate to the nearest Male Relation of the deceased, passing by the Females, thereby to preserve their Estate in their own Name and Family.

General *Robert Munro* (who was Uncle to *Sir Robert*, the XXIVth Baron of *Fowlis*,) published in the Year 1644, an Account of this Religious War under *Gustavus Adolphus*, in a Folio Volume, intituled, "*Military Discipline learned from the valiant Swede*:" A Book, of which (tho' I never happened to see it,) I have heard a high Character. I am inform'd, that it contains an exact Journal of that Expedition into *Germany* for the Relief of the distressed *Protestants*; and it is said to be filled with most excellent Observations on Military Affairs, delivered in a Strain of Piety, which seems to breathe the Spirit of its brave and worthy Author. And indeed, by what I have heard of that instructive History, it is hard to say, when there has been, even in the *Christian* World, so religious and so well disciplined an Army, as this; at the Head of which, a mysterious Providence permitted that Royal Hero and Martyr, the great *Gustavus*, to fall. Would to God, the Time might at length come, when our Commanders shall take their Lessons from it; at least so far, as to learn from the Example of some of the bravest and greatest of Men, to maintain in the Military Bodies under their Command, the Authority of the LORD OF Hosts; and particularly, that Reverence for *his Name*, and for *his Day*, which was there so beautifully and gloriously conspicuous!

This

This worthy *General*, in the Year 1641, was appointed by King *Charles* the 1st, *Major General* of the *Scotch* Forces, that were sent to *Ireland* to suppress the infamous and destructive *Rebellion* there. It is not my Business here to insist on those unhappy Circumstances, which so long retarded their March, and so greatly obstructed their Success. I find however, that he had at length the Honour to be in the Number of those, by whom *G O D* gave Blood to drink to those Miscreants, who had rendered themselves so eminently *worthy* of it by a Series of Outrages, which the most sanguinary and detestable Faction on Earth, (I mean, that of *Popery*;) has seldom been able to exceed. For in the Year 1644, this illustrious Commander, at the Head of 14,000 of the *Scotch* and *English Protestants*, fought and defeated 22,000 of the *Irish* in *Ulster*, killed and took many Thousands of them, and seized on a great Quantity of Cattle and other Provisions, of which the *Protestants* were then in great Want.

The *General* was a great Favourer of the *Presbyterian* Interest, and among the first who established it in *Ireland*. He sat in their *Presbyteries* and *Synods*; and adhered to the Interest of the *Parliament*, till he apprehended they were carrying Matters to an excessive Height against the *King*: On which, he accepted of a Commission from him, and  
acted

sted under the *Duke of Ormond*; to which he was persuaded by his Nephew *Sir George Munro*, (of whom afterwards,) who had always adhered to the Interest of *Charles the 1<sup>st</sup>*, as he afterwards did to that of *Charles the 2<sup>d</sup>*.

In the Year 1645, the *General* was surprized by *Colonel Monk*, before he could draw out his Men from their Quarters; and he and they were by that Means taken Prisoners: But he continued not long in their Hands; for Death came and set him at Liberty soon after.

It is worthy of our Notice by the Way, that in the Year 1644, we find *Monk* imprisoned by the *Parliament*, for having accepted a Commission from the *King*, and sted in Consequence of it, though before that, he had acted by Commission from the *Parliament*: And again, in the Year 1648, we find him fighting for the *Parliament* against the *King*: And his surprizing and taking *General Munro*, was the first thing that brought him into Favour with the *Parliament*. For in that reeling Time we find Men of a much better Character than *Monk*, changing Sides again and again, as they apprehended the one Party or the other to be in the Right, from the many different Demands, Refusals, and Concessions, which often happened between them.

## 242      *Remarkable Particulars*

The *General* was succeeded in his Command by *Sir George Munro*, Brother to the last-mentioned *Sir Robert*, and both of them Nephews to *General Robert* by his Brother *Colonel John Munro* of *Obsdale* in the *Swedish Service*: *Sir George* was also bred in that *Service* with his Uncle, and afterwards served with him in *Ireland*; where he arrived to the Rank of a *Colonel*. He was made *Major-General* by King *Charles* the II<sup>d</sup>, and had a Body of Forces under his Command at *Kendal*, when *James Duke of Hamilton* was defeated by *Cromwell* at *Lancaster*, A. D. 1648. Upon this Defeat *Sir George* returned to *Scotland*, and defeated the *Earl of Argyle*: And afterwards, his Forces being disbanded by Order of the *States of Scotland*, he went to *Holland*, and joined King *Charles* the II<sup>d</sup>: After whose Restoration he was made *Lieutenant-General*, and *Cominander in Chief* in *Scotland*.

*Sir John Munro*, XXV<sup>th</sup> *Baron* of *Fowlis*, succeeded his Father *Sir Robert*, A. D. 1668. He was a Member of the *Convention of the Estates of Scotland* at the *Revolution*, and a very zealous Promoter of that happy Event. He was no less strenuous in asserting *Presbytery*; and on that Account, being also remarkable for a large and corpulent Stature, he was nick-named *the Presbyterian Mortar-piece*. His eminent Piety and Zeal had exposed him to great Sufferings in the  
Cause

Cause of Religion, in those unhappy and infamous Days, when the best Friends to their Country were treated as the worst Enemies to the Government; and when to be conscientiously sollicitous *to depart from Evil*, made so many Thousands a Prey. *Sir John* suffered greatly, among many others of whom the World was not worthy: His Person was doomed to long Imprisonment, for no pretended Cause but what was found against him *in the Matters of his GOD*: And his Estate, which was before considerable, was harrassed by severe Fines and Confiscations; which reduced it to a Diminution, much more honourable indeed than any Augmentation could have been, but from which it has not recovered even to this Day. He died A. D. 1696, and was succeeded by his Son.

*Sir Robert Munro*, XXVIth Baron of *Fowlis*, who succeeded his Father, was also a pious and benevolent Man, and for some Time a *Captain*: But it pleased God early to deprive him of his Sight, and to continue him in that Condition during the Remainder of his Life. Under this Calamity, he calmly submitted himself to that God, who can shed abroad a far more chearing Light on the Soul, than these bodily Eyes can admit. Providence was pleased to bless him with *Children*, in whom he could not but find the highest Satisfaction; and whose amiable

Characters in general leave no room to doubt of the Tenderness and Respect, with which they would treat so worthy a Parent, under a distressing Calamity, which would naturally move Compassion even in Strangers. There were *Four* of them who all reached Maturity of Age, and were the Heirs of many Blessings, though Providence suffered Three of them to fall almost at once, by most unjust and barbarous Hands; *Sir Robert*; Captain *George Munro*; and the *Doctor*, whose Christian Name was *Duncan*: Their only *Sister*, married to Mr. *Gordon* of *Ardoch*, still survives; an Example of profound Submission and Fortitude, mingled with the most tender Sensibility of Temper.

*Sir Robert Munro*, XXVIIth *Baron* of *Fowlis*, succeeded his Father, A. D. 1729. He went early from the University to the Camp, where he served Seven Years in *Flanders*; being some Time *Captain* in the *Royal Scots*, before that fatal *Cessation of Arms*, A. D. 1712; as his late Majesty with so much Propriety publickly called it, to which therefore I shall not presume to give, either a milder, or a severer Name. It was here, that *Sir Robert* contracted that Acquaintance and strict Friendship with good *Colonel Gardiner*, which ran through the Remainder of their Lives, and of which each was so worthy. On *Sir Robert's* Return from *Flanders*, he was reduced, on Account of his  
inflex-

inflexible Opposition in *Parliament* (of which he was then a *Member*,) to the Measures which the *Ministry* were then taking to subvert the *Succession* in the present *Royal Family*, and with it, no Doubt, the *Protestant Religion*, of which that Family was, and is under God, the firmest Barrier.

My Correspondent observes concerning *Sir Robert*, " That he was noted for the Countenance he gave to *Divine Worship*, both in Publick and his Family, and for the Regard which he always expressed to the Word of God, and its Ministers ;" and then adds, " That he was sincere in his Friendship, and full of Compassion even to the meanest of those around him : And that he was remarkable above most, for his Activity in the Discharge of any Office of Friendship, where he had professed it, and for his great Exactness in the Performance of his Promises."

His *Military Services* are particularly worthy of being mentioned here. In the Year 1715, He with *his Clan*, in Conjunction with the *Earl of Sutherland*, kept the *Earl of Seaforth* with 3000 Men under his Command, from joining the *Rebel Camp* at *Perth*, for near two Months ; and thereby prevented the *Earl of Marr* from crossing the *Forth*, till the *Duke of Argyle* had gathered Strength sufficient to oppose him. In consequence of this, *Sir Robert* exposed



concerning

le Op  
he wa  
hich th  
the S.  
and wi  
Religion,  
under Go.  
Correspo  
Robert, "T  
aintenance  
ch in Public  
e Regard wh  
e Word of C  
then adds, "  
friendship, and  
o the meanest of  
that he was rem  
his Activity in  
Office of Friendsh  
fessed it, and for  
the Performance c  
His Military Ser  
worthy of being me  
Year 1715, He wi  
junction with the Ea  
the Earl of Seafort  
his Command, from j

for near two  
ted the Ear  
till the  
length suffi  
of that

the M  
uection  
it was  
among  
any o  
to the h  
s Regim  
n in Fl  
and w  
of a  
Rob  
py of a  
Envoy  
he K  
he ex  
Regim  
es,  
ow  
their  
(he  
rd to  
point  
seem  
affured

• Fice  
App: mal  
serve m  
to P  
Astor  
Tru  
Office  
to or  
a gr  
on a  
thou  
of v

Countries, & a Length, in which  
worthy Persons, both in the North  
Southern Parts of our Island, are  
rated : But their Stock is by no mea  
to the Purposes here mentioned ;  
their Constitution, they are confine  
Support of *Schools*, which are indee  
on with great Success, as far as the  
will allow them.

But to return from this natural, an  
fore I hope, very pardonable, Dig  
The Behaviour of *Sir Robert Mun*  
this Regiment, at the Battle of  
was heard through all *Britain*.  
obtained Leave of his *Royal High*  
*Duke of Cumberland*, to allow the  
own way of Fighting. They were  
the Field, and were ordered to att  
main Battery of the *French* at the

ordered the whole Regiment to *clap to the Ground* on receiving the *French* Fire ; and instantly, as soon as it was discharged, they sprung up, and coming close to the Enemy, poured in their Shot upon them, to the certain Destruction of Multitudes, and drove them precipitately thro' their own Lines : Then retreating, they drew up again, and attacked them a second Time after the same Manner. These Attacks they repeated several Times that Day, to the Surprise of the whole Army.

*Sir Robert* was every where with his Regiment, notwithstanding his great Corpulency ; and when in the Trenches, he was hauled out again by the Legs and Arms by his own Men. And it is observable, that when he commanded the whole Regiment to *clap to the Ground*, he himself alone with the Colours behind him *stood upright*, receiving the whole Fire of the Enemy ; and this, because (as he said) tho' he could easily lie down, his great Bulk would not suffer him to rise so quickly.

His Preservation that Day was the Surprise and Astonishment, not only of the whole Army, but of all that heard the Particulars of the Action : And my Information relates, that a most eminent Person in the Army was heard to say upon the Occasion, “ That it was enough to convince one of

“ the Truth of the Doctrine of *Predestina-*  
“ *tion*, and to justify what *King William* of  
“ *Glorious Memory* had been used to say,  
“ That *every Bullet has its Billet*, or its parti-  
“ cular Direction and Commission where it  
“ should lodge.” It is added, that on the  
Retreat of our Army, the *Highland Regi-*  
*ment* was in the Rear ; and a great Body of  
the *French Horse* being ordered to pursue,  
*Sir Robert* made his Regiment face about,  
and gave them a general Fire, so full and  
effectual, that a great Number of them be-  
ing brought to the Ground, the rest wheeled  
about and rode off.

But to close what relates to *Sir Robert*  
*Munro* : As an Acknowledgment for his  
brave Services, at *Fontenoy*, as well as on  
former Occasions, *his Majesty* was pleased to  
appoint him to succeed *General Ponsonby*,  
who was slain there, in the Command of  
his Regiment ; which was among the Troops  
that arrived at *Newcastle*, during the *Rebel-*  
*lion*, and made a Part of *General Wade's*  
Army. They were afterwards ordered to  
*Scotland* ; and being upon the Left Wing at  
the Battle of *Falkirk*, on that fatal Day, the  
17th of *January* 1745-6, they shamefully  
left their brave *Colonel* and *Lieutenant Colonel*,  
with Five or Six more of their Officers, to  
be cut in Pieces.

By the Account which the *Rebels* themselves give of *Sir Robert*, he defended himself against Six of them with his Half-Pike, and killed Two of their Number : Upon which, a Seventh came up, and (as they expressed it) poured a Shot into his Belly, which brought him immediately to the Ground. In this dreadful Moment, in the midst of all this Extremity, his Brother *Doctor Munro*, whom the warmest Instances of his Friends could not divert from exposing his Person in the Defence of his Country, and who was near at hand, ran to him to support him, attended by his Servant and the Surgeon of the Regiment : But they were all murdered on the Spot, in the most barbarous Manner, by those cruel Men.

*Sir Robert's* Body was the next Day fought out ; and his Face was so cut and mangled by these Savages, after he fell, that it could scarce be known. He was found, and buried honourably in the Church-yard of *Falkirk* by the *Macdonalds*, who, tho' engaged in *Rebellion* against their lawful Sovereign, could not but pay some publick Regard to the Memory of so valiant a Man ; the principal Persons among the *Rebels*, attending him all the Way to the Grave.

And thus fell those Two *brave Brothers* ; for the *Doctor* undoubtedly deserves that

## 256      *Remarkable Particulars*

Title with *Sir Robert*, who, tho' professing the peaceful Art of Medicine, adventured himself amidst the most visible Danger, fired with Love to his illustrious Brother ; and attempting in vain to bring him some Aid in his last Extremities amidst armed Enemies, expired with him, no less lamented than he by all that intimately knew him. How just that Lamentation was, will appear from the Accounts which I have had of the *Doctor's Character* from his most intimate Friends, which I here subjoin.

He was a Gentleman of an excellent Understanding, and had a Brightness and Solidity in his Genius, which are not often united ; but which, when they concur, do greatly illustrate each other. He had been bred up in the Study of *Medicine* and *Surgery*, which in *Scotland* are frequently joined, as they have so great an Affinity. " He " had a large Stock of Knowledge, not " only in his own Profession, but in most " Parts of polite Literature. But these, " (adds my Correspondent) I hold cheap, " when compared to the Goodness of his " Heart. His greatest Study was to *know* " *himself* ; and I verily believe, that since " the early Ages of *Christianity*, there has " not appeared a more upright Person."

He spent a great many Years in the *East-Indies*, and had most accurately and diligently

ly enquired into the Manners, Customs, Arts and Manufactures of the Natives, and into the Produce and Commodities of the Country: So that he was much more capable of giving Entertainment to Persons of Curiosity in such Things, than Travellers commonly are; and his Veracity was such, that all who knew him could entirely depend upon whatever he reported as on his own Knowledge. To all these Advantages was added, a *Memory* remarkably tenacious of every Circumstance with which he charged it: But perhaps it was a Loss to the World that it was so, as it hindered him from committing many extraordinary Things to writing, which might have afforded Improvement, as well as Delight, to the Publick.

The Want of such *Memoirs* from so able an Hand is the more to be regretted, as his remarkable *Modesty* did not permit him to talk much in Company. One might spend a good deal of Time with him, without perceiving by any Hints from him, that he had ever been out of *Britain*: But when his Friends seemed desirous of Information on any of those Topicks, as they fell in his way, he communicated his Observations upon them with the utmost Freedom, and gave them the greatest Satisfaction imaginable; of which some remarkable Instances happened at the Houses of Persons of very considerable

## 258 *Remarkable Particulars*

Rank, who paid him that Respect which he so well deserved.

It was the more to be desired, that he should have left behind him some *written Memoirs* of his own Remarks and Adventures, as he was a most attentive Observer of *Divine Providence*, and had experienced many singular Instances of it. One is so remarkable, that it claims a Place here, brief as these Hints must necessarily be. — After he had continued eight or ten Years in the *East Indies*, he was *shipwreck'd* on the *Malabarian Coast*, as he was on his Passage home : He saved his Life on a Plank, but lost all his Effects, except a small Parcel of Diamonds. This ruinous Calamity, as it seemed to be, obliged him to return to *Fort St. George*, where he experienced, far beyond what he could have expected, the extraordinary Friendship of several *English* Gentlemen of that Settlement ; and felt the solid Effects of it, as by their Assistance he acquired much more in six or seven Years following, (for his whole Stay in that Country was about sixteen Years) than he had lost by Shipwreck : And when he left the Settlement, he had all Sort of Encouragement offered him to induce him to stay ; but his Health and other Circumstances obliged him to return Home.

This



This Return, (which happened, if I mistake not, about the Year 1726,) was a happy Providence to many. For as he was remarkably successful in both the Branches of his peculiar Profession, he took great Pains in both: And as he did this without Fee or Reward, when he was satisfied the Circumstances of the Afflicted needed such Assistance, he was an Instrument of saving many Limbs, and many Lives, which must otherwise in all Probability have been lost.

To this Account, I must beg Leave to add what another of my Correspondents writes to me concerning the *Doctor* in the following Words: "As we were often by  
 " ourselves, I still found him inclined to  
 " turn our Discourse to *Spiritual Subjects*,  
 " concerning God and Religion, the Offices  
 " of the great Redeemer, and the Power of  
 " God's Spirit in converting and sanctify-  
 " ing the Souls of Men, and the Hope of  
 " Eternal Life through CHRIST." I transcribe the Passage thus particularly concerning this *pious Physician*, as I esteem it in one View, a peculiar Honour to him, and permit me to say in another, to the Profession itself: Blessed be God, that tho' it is so rare a Case, yet there are those of that learned Body, who are *not ashamed of the Gospel of Christ*; but who knowing it to be true on incontestable Evidence, and having felt  
 (what

## 260 *Remarkable Particulars*

(what one would imagine every Rational Creature who believes it to be true, must immediately see,) its infinite Importance, have steadily determined to submit to its Influence, and to maintain its Honours in the midst of all the Scorn and Derision of their Infidel Brethren : A Determination, which perhaps requires no less Courage, especially in some Tempers, than that generous Instance of Fraternal Love, which will entail such lasting Glory on the Memory of *Doctor Munro*.

There yet remained one valiant Brother of this Family, whom Providence reserved for a few Months, before he shared the Fate of the other Two. The Person I mean, was *Captain George Munro of Culcairn, Esq;* of whom I have conceived such an Idea from the Account of him which has been put into my Hands, that I cannot forbear wishing, the World were blessed with a much larger Narrative of *his Life and Character*, than my Instructions will furnish out, or than I should have Room to insert in such an *Appendix* as this. Much do I regret, that Providence never favoured me with an Opportunity of being personally acquainted with him ; especially as I have Reason to believe, from what my Friends in the *North* write, that he had the like Disposition

osition towards forming a Friendship with me, as produced so quick a Growth of it in the Breast of *Colonel Gardiner* ; whom, on the whole, *Captain Munro* seems to have resembled almost in every Part of his Character, taking it as it was since that happy Change, which I have so largely described in the foregoing *Memoirs* : But what was wanting in my personal Knowledge, is supplied by a large and animated Account from my Correspondents, who had the best Opportunity of knowing him, and upon whose Information I can safely depend.

*Captain George Munro* was the Second Brother of the Family, the *Doctor* being the youngest Son. He, like the other Gentlemen, had the Advantage of a very liberal Education, and soon discovered Marks of a good Genius, which might have qualified him for making a Figure under any Character in the learned World. Besides the other branches of Literature, common to all the Professions, he acquired a Stock of *Theological Knowledge* ; and before he was Seven-teen Years old, he was well acquainted with *Ecclesiastical History*, so as to be able to give a good Account of the Advance and Decline of the Interest in various Ages and Countries, the Degrees and Maxims of Corruption and Reformation, which had be-

established, or obstructed. I the rather mention this, as it seems to be an Accomplishment of great Importance ; on which Account, I much wonder, that the Generality of *young Gentlemen* should think it so little worth attending to : And I wish I could say, that all who are intended for the *Ministry* were so careful in pursuing it, as its Usefulness and its absolute Necessity, to them might demand.

But his Taste and Talents particularly lay for a *Military Life* ; and in the Year 1715, he behaved himself with great Courage and Activity during the whole Course of that *Rebellion* ; and after the Dispersion of the *Rebels*, he was employed in reducing the Inhabitants of those *Highland* Countries, and the adjacent *Isles*, to a Submission to the Government.

In the Year 1719, when on Occasion of the *Invasion* from *Spain*, General *Wightman* with the Troops under his Command, had waited long at *Inverness* for a Body of *Highland* Men to conduct the Troops through the Mountains to *Glenshiel*, where the *Spaniards* and *Rebels* were encamped ; and when many Promises of such Assistance made to the *General* had failed, *Sir Robert Munro* being then out of the Country, his Brother *the Captain* (of whom we now speak) assembled, in a most expeditious Manner, a Body  
of

the *Murro Clan*, and marched with the  
 ar Troops to *Glenshiel* ; where they di-  
 nished themselves by the Gallantry of  
 Behaviour, driving the Enemy before  
 in a sharp Action, in which many of  
 were killed, and more wounded ; and  
 g the rest the *Captain* himself in a very  
 ous Manner. He had, however, the  
 action to see these foreign *Invaders*,  
 heir *Rebel* Abettors, totally routed and  
 sed on the *Pretender's* Birth-day, *June*  
 oth : And though his Constitution suf-  
 much by the Loss of his Blood on this  
 sion, yet it pleased God to recover him  
 urther Service to his Country,

he still continued vigorous and active  
 e Service of the Government, he ob-  
 d the Command of one of the *Independent*  
*panies* then in the National Pay : And  
 they were afterwards regimented and  
 to *Flanders*, he attended them thither,  
 continued in the publick Service till the  
 1744 ; when he became so exceeding-  
*asthmatick*, that he could not breathe in  
*Flanders* Air. On which *General Wade*,  
 only allowed him to sell his Commission,  
 out of Compassion to his Distress, join-  
 is Brother *Sir Robert* in obliging him  
 to it, and to return Home : To which at  
 h he submitted, tho' not without Re-  
 ; and thereupon returned to his Do-  
 mestick

264      *Remarkable Particulars*

mestick Seat at *Newtown* in *Ross-shire*, in the Views of spending his Days with his Family and Friends in a peaceful Retreat. But Providence determined otherwise, and had reserved for him some farther Labours of a *Military Life*, in which it had appointed him gloriously to toil and fall, after Services which might have done an Honour to his most vigorous and active Days.

The late wicked and unnatural *Rebellion* broke out soon after his Arrival; and the Danger of his Country and its Religious and Civil Constitution gave him at once a new Stock of Life and Spirits.

When *General Cope* came to *Inverness*, and had been assured of being joined by a Number of *Highlanders*, to conduct him and his small Army through the *Rebel* Countries between that Town and *Aberdeen*, Captain *Munro*, with 200 of his Brother's *Clan*, were indeed the only Persons that were found willing to perform the Promises that were made by several others. He marched with the *General* directly to *Aberdeen*, from whence he was ordered to return Home: In which Return he was under a Necessity of marching through a great Number of the *Rebels* under the Command of *Gordon of Glenbucket*, who lay on the Road to attack the *Captain* and his Party; but *Glenbucket* finding that the *Captain* was determined to  
dis

dispute every Inch of Ground with him, refused, and allowed him to proceed without Disturbance to *Inverness*.

Not long after that, the *Earl of Loudoun* sent *Captain Munro*, in Conjunction with the *Laird of Macleod*, with a Body of Men to relieve the City of *Aberdeen*, and the neighbouring Country, then greatly oppressed by the Outrages committed upon them by *Lord Lewis Gordon*, and the Rebels under his Command. Accordingly the *Captain* and *Macleod* proceeded as far as *Inverury*, a small Town a few Miles West of *Aberdeen*, where they halted to receive Intelligence ; and from the Narrowness of the Place, they were obliged to quarter a great Number of their Men in distant Places thro' the adjacent Country. In the mean time, a considerable Reinforcement from the main Body of the *Rebel Army*, which then lay at *Perth*, was sent under the Command of a *French Officer*, supported by their *Picquets* and *Irish Brigades* : By the Assistance of which, *Lord Lewis* attempted to surprize, and cut off the *Captain* and his whole Party. In this View they were moving towards *Inverury* in the Dusk of the Evening, after *Captain Munro* and *Macleod* had sent their Men thro' the Country to their Quarters : But tho' there was not such good Intelligence provided as might have been wished,

A a

they

they were providentially discovered at such a Distance, that *Captain Munro* and the *Laird of Macleod* had Time to draw up the Men they had in the Town of *Inverury*, in so regular a Manner, that in Consequence of it, they gave the Enemy such a warm Reception, attacking them at once in Front and Flank, that many of them were left dead in the Field. The brave *Captain* and his *Associate* continued very sedate, intrepid, and active, during the Heat of the Skirmish, till at last being over-powered by far superior Numbers, they thought it advisable to retire; and brought off their Party safe and in good Order, excepting some few who had been killed, or taken Prisoners. Among the latter was *Mr. Adam Gordon of Ardoch*, Nephew to *Captain Munro*, who was seized by the *Rebels*, and treated with a deal of Rigour and Severity for a considerable Time while detained in their Power: But they did not presume to pursue the rest; and the young Gentleman at length made his Escape, to the great Joy of the Family; being, I hope, reserved by Providence to tread in the Steps of his heroick *Uncles*, and to bless his Country with some considerable future Services.

Upon the Retreat of the *Rebels* Northward before his Royal Highness the *Duke of Cumberland*, the *Earl of Loudoun* had not sufficient



ufficient Strength to maintain his Possession of *Inverness* against them : Whereupon he, with the *Lord President*, and *Captain Munro*, retreated to the *Shire* of *Sutherland*, proposing to defend themselves there, until the season allowed *his Royal Highness* to march the Troops to *Inverness*. But in this Interval, the *Rebels* having spread themselves through the *Shires* of *Inverness*, *Murray*, and *Ross*, they got Possession of a great many Boats ; by the Help of which they transported a great Part of their Body to the *Sutherland* Coast, under the Covert of a very thick Fog. Upon which, the *Earl of Loudoun*, with the *Lord President*, and the *Captain*, were obliged to retreat, through the Western Parts of *Ross* into the *Isle of Skye* ; where they continued, until the *Rebel Army* was broke and dispersed at the *Battle of Culloden*.

I have been the more particular in this Narrative of the *Captain's* Conduct during the *Rebellion*, as it gives some Light into the Situation and Transactions of the Friends of our Constitution in those Parts at that Time : And my Information assures me, that the Facts are taken from Persons of undoubted Veracity, who were present with the *Captain* in his March to *Aberdeen* with *General Cope*, and in his Return from it ; and who were with him in the Skirmish at *Inver-*

my, and were afterwards Witnesses of his Death.

Upon his Return from the *Isle of Sky*, he was constantly employed in Expeditions through the *Rebel* Countries of great Extent, to reduce them to a Submission to the Government ; which he performed with Diligence and Zeal, but still with the greatest Humanity. This the *Rebels* themselves must acknowledge ; as he never did the least Injury to any Man, and in all that vast Circuit which he made thro' these distant Countries, he neither himself seized, nor allowed those under his Command to seize, any thing but Arms : And yet, notwithstanding all this Humanity, his Diligence and Zeal had been such in the whole of this Rebellion, as rendered him obnoxious to the Rage and Revenge of the *Rebels*, who had vowed his Destruction upon the first Opportunity ; and because they had not Courage to face him, they had Recourse to the base Method of *Assassination*, which was effected on Lord's Day the 31st of *August*, 1746. He was then on a long and necessary March at the Head of 500 Men, on the Side of *Lochaberkey*, amongst the wild Rocks of *Lochaber* ; where, as he was passing by the Side of a Wood, between the advanced Guard and the main Body of his Men, he was shot dead by a Villain, who con-

concealed himself behind the Trees and the Rocks in the Wood, and who, by the Advantages of that Situation, got off without being discovered, and has never since been found out : An Event, to the *Captain*, no doubt, most happy, and a blessed Kind of instantaneous Translation to the Regions of endless Peace and triumphant Joy ; but to all who loved the Publick, not to be mentioned without the tenderest Sensibility and deepest Regret.

One of my Correspondents on this Occasion, concludes his Account of the Deaths of *Sir Robert*, the *Doctor*, and the *Captain*, in these Words. “ Thus died these *Three*  
 “ *worthy Men*, to the irreparable Loss of  
 “ the Country in which they lived ; all of  
 “ them remarkable for a brave Spirit, full  
 “ of Love to their native Land, and of  
 “ disinterested Zeal for Religion and Li-  
 “ berty ; faithful in their Promises, steadfast  
 “ in their Friendship, abundant in their  
 “ Charity to the poor and distressed ; mo-  
 “ derate in their Resentments, and easy to  
 “ be reconciled ; and especially remarkable  
 “ for their great and entire Love to each  
 “ other, so that *one Soul* seemed, as it were,  
 “ to actuate *all the Three*.” \* To which it

A a 3 might

\* The Intimacy of their Friendship, though chiefly founded on a Similiarity of Character, might perhaps be  
 further :

might have been added, — blessed with a Sister, not unworthy to make the Fourth Person in such a Friendship.

My other Correspondent, in his Character of the *Captain*, speaks in this Manner.

“ The great Foundation of all his other  
 “ Virtues was laid in a most sincere and  
 “ stedfast Regard to the Supreme Being.  
 “ He carefully studied the great Doctrines  
 “ of our Holy Religion, which he cou-  
 “ ragenously professed, and as it was requisite  
 “ defended, in whatever Company he might  
 “ be cast : He did this with the greater  
 “ Freedom, as his Practice was always  
 “ agreeable to it ; and in particular his Re-  
 “ gard, both to the *Book*, and to the *Day* of  
 “ God. He had from his Infancy been  
 “ trained up in an Acquaintance with the  
 “ *Scripture* ; and he daily perused it with  
 “ Pleasure, and doubtless with Advantage.  
 “ And tho’ the natural Chearfulness of his  
 “ Temper inclined him on other Days to  
 “ facetious Turns in Conversation, yet on  
 “ the *Sabbath* he was not only grave and  
 “ devout, but carefully attentive that *all his*  
 “ *Speech* might tend to *Edification*, and as  
 “ far

further promoted by their being so nearly of the same Age ; for *Sir Robert* was born *August 24, 1684* ; the *Captain*, *September 18, 1685* ; and the *Doctor*, *September 19, 1687*. *Sir Robert* therefore was slain in his Sixty-second Year ; the *Captain* in his Sixty-first ; and the *Doctor* in his Fifty-ninth.

“ far as possible *minister Grace to the Hear-*  
 “ *ers.* He was exemplary in the *Social Vir-*  
 “ *tues,* temperate in the Use of Food and  
 “ Sleep, and rose early for Devotion,  
 “ (wherein, as in many other Respects, he  
 “ remarkably resembled his beloved Friend  
 “ *Colonel Gardiner* :) He was also thorough-  
 “ ly sensible, how much a faithful Dis-  
 “ charge of *Relative Duties* is essential to  
 “ the Character of a *Christian.* He ap-  
 “ proved himself therefore, as a brave  
 “ and vigilant Officer, a most active and  
 “ faithful Servant of the Crown, and a true  
 “ Patriot to his Country in the worst of  
 “ Times ; and in *Domestick Life* was ex-  
 “ emplary as a Husband, a Father, and a  
 “ Master. He was a most affectionate Bro-  
 “ ther, a faithful Friend, a constant Bene-  
 “ factor, and a sure Patron of the Oppressed :  
 “ And to crown all, was at last in Effect a  
 “ *Martyr,* in the Cause of that Religion he  
 “ had so eminently adorned, and of those  
 “ Liberties he had so long and so bravely  
 “ defended.”

It must give a sensible Pleasure to every Reader, who enters into these Things with a becoming Spirit, to reflect, That notwithstanding these unparaelled and irreparable Losses, *this Family,* which has been long celebrated for so many worthy Branches, is *not yet extinct* ; but that both *Sir Robert Munro,*

## 172 *Remarkable Particulars &c.*

*Munro*, and the *Captain*, have left those behind them, who may not only bear up the Name, but if they answer the Hopes which in the Opening of Life they give to their Country, may add new Honours to it.

I hope the Reader will not lay down this Narrative, which is now brought to a Close, without deriving some useful Lessons from the remarkable Train of Providence, which this *Appendix*, as well as the preceding *Memoirs* offer to his Observation. And the more he enters into these Lessons, the more will he be disposed to lift up his Wishes and Prayers to God for those valuable Remains; both of *Sir Robert Munro's* and of *Colonel Gardiner's* Family, which may yet be within the Reach of such Addresses; that God may graciously support them in their Sorrows; and that all the Virtues and Graces of the illustrious Dead may live in them, and in their remotest Posterity. *Amen!*

F I N I S.

---

## E R R A T A.

**D**edication, pag. iv. lin. 6. r. *vital Christianity*,  
ibid. pag. vii. lin. *ult.* r. irresistible

Pag. 11. lin. *ult.* r. But expecting to recover, his  
Mind was pag. 28. lin. 25. r. the Wind fell and  
turn'd fair, so that quickly after &c. pag. 33. lin. 2.  
toward r. about

---



BOOKS publish'd by P. Doddridge, D. D.

I. **T**HE FAMILY EXPOSITOR: Or, a Paraphrase and Version of the Four Evangelists, disposed in the Order of an Harmony: With Critical Notes, and a Practical Improvement of each Section. The Second Edition. In Two Volumes, 4to

N. B. *The Third Volume of the Family Expositor is in the Press, and will soon be published.*

II. Sermons on the Religious Education of Children. The Third Edition.

III. Sermons to Young Persons, on the following Subjects; *viz.* 1. The Importance of the Rising Generation. 2. Christ formed in the Soul the Foundation of Hope. 3. A Dissuasive from keeping Wicked Company. 4. The Young Christian invited to an early Attendance on the Lord's-Table. 5. The Orphan's Hope. 6. The Reflections of a Pious Parent on the Death of a Wicked Child. 7. Youth reminded of approaching Judgment. The Third Edition.

IV. The Care of the Soul urged as the One Thing needful; a Sermon preached *June 22. 1735.* The Third Edition.

V. The Absurdity and Iniquity of Persecution for Conscience sake, in all its Kinds and Degrees; a Sermon preached at *Northampton, Nov. 5. 1735.*

VI. Ten Sermons on the Power and Grace of Christ, and on the Evidences of his glorious Gospel; preached at *Northampton.* The Second Edition.

VII. Submission to Divine Providence in the Death of Children, recommended and enforced, in a Sermon preached at *Northampton, Octob. 3. 1736.* on the Death of a very amiable and hopeful Child about Five Years old. The Second Edition.

VIII. The Temper and Conduct of the Primitive Ministers of the Gospel illustrated and recommended, in a Sermon preached at *Wisbeach, June 8. 1737.* at the Ordination of the Reverend Mr. *William Johnston.*

IX. A



**BOOKS publish'd by P. Doddridge, D. D.**

IX. A Sermon preached at *Wellingborough*, Nov. 9. 1738. which was observed as a Day of Fasting and Prayer, on Account of the late dreadful Fire there.

X. The Scripture-Doctrine of Salvation by Grace through Faith, illustrated and improved in Two Sermons, preached at *Rowell*.

XI. Practical Discourses on Regeneration, in Ten Sermons, preached at *Northampton*, on the following Subjects; 1. The Character of the Unregenerate. 2, 3. The Nature of Regeneration. 4, 5, 6. The Necessity and Importance of it. 7. The Divine Influences necessary to produce it. 8. The various Methods in which those Influences operate. 9. Directions to the awakened Sinner. 10. An Address to the Regenerate. The Second Edition, in 12mo.

XII. The Evil and Danger of neglecting the Souls of Men, plainly and seriously represented, in a Sermon preached at a Meeting of Ministers at *Kettering* in *Northamptonshire*, October 15. 1741.

XIII. The Principles of the Christian Religion, expressed in plain and easy Verse, and divided into short Lessons for the Use of little Children.

XIV. Compassion to the Sick recommended and urged, in a Sermon preached at *Northampton*, Sept. 4. 1743. In Favour of a Design then opening to erect a County Infirmary there.

XV. The Rise and Progress of Religion in the Soul: Illustrated in a Course of Serious and Practical Addresses, suited to Persons of every Character and Circumstance: With a devout Meditation or Prayer added to each Chapter. The Fourth Edition, in 12mo.

XVI. A Sermon on the heroick Death of *Col. Gardiner*, preached at *Northampton*, Oct. 13. 1745.

XVII. A Sermon preached at *Northampton*, Feb. 9. 1745-6. on Occasion of the precipitate Flight of the Rebels from *Stirling* a few Days before.



***Books publish'd by J. WATTS, D.D.***

**I. THE Rational Foundation of a Christian Church, and the Terms of Christian Communion. . To which are added, Three Discourses, viz. 1. A Pattern for a Dissenting Preacher. 2. The Office of Deacons. 3. Invitations to Church-Fellowship. Price neatly bound 4 s. 6 d.**

**II. Evangelical Discourses on Several Subjects. To which is added, an Essay on the Powers and Contests of the Flesh and Spirit. Price neatly bound 4 s. 6 d.**

**III. The Glory of Christ as God-Man: Displayed in Three Discourses; viz. 1. A Survey of the visible Appearances of Christ as God before his Incarnation, with some Observations on the Texts of the Old Testament applied to Christ. 2. An Enquiry into the extensive Powers of the Human Nature of Christ in its present glorified State, with several Testimonies annexed. 3. An Argument tracing out the early Existence of the Human Soul of Christ, even before the Creation of the World. With an Appendix, containing an Abridgment of Dr. Thomas Goodwin's Discourse of the Glories and Royalties of Christ. Price neatly bound 4 s.**

---

***Just Publish'd,***

Sermons on the following Subjects; viz. 1. Of the Worth of the Soul, and the Folly of losing it. 2. On divine Providence. 3. Of the Connection between Faith and Salvation. 4. The Wisdom of worldly Men, a Reproof to that of good Men. 5. Of the Government of the Spirit. 6. Of the prevailing Love of Pleasure. 7. Of Declensions in Religion. 8. Of the Abuse of national Privileges. By *John Barker.*





